





Come out of the Matrix by

Fabian Mazza

With the collaboration of

Luigi Caratelli

Vincenzo Mazza

Andreas Christian Mazza

Editorial design

Nicola Storto

Editing

Francesca Consani

Manuela Lucarelli

Index

Apocalypse Angel 1.0

5	.....	The dream
9	.....	Genesis. In the beginning...
14	.....	Occult. X-files from the invisible word
25	.....	Prophecy. The divine code
32	.....	Chronicles of Mystery. Behind the scenes of the Matrix
42	.....	DNA
49	.....	Apocalypse now
62	.....	Independence day
67	.....	Destiny

Apocalypse Angel 2.0

75	.....	The Vision
77	.....	Master of puppets
84	.....	Black nobility
89	.....	Spiritual matrix
96	.....	Infection
110	.....	Immunity
117	.....	The loud cry
128	.....	The illumination
138	.....	From caterpillar to butterfly
143	.....	Resurrection

Apocalypse Angel 3.0

153	I love you so much
155	Original debt
161	God's face
171	Matrixian genetics
189	U Turn
201	Face to face
211	A divine sat nav
222	Resuscitation
237	The end

Apocalypse Angel 4.0

245	The pyramid
250	The empire of the sun
254	The Apocalypse
260	The loud cry
263	The revolution
272	The victory
275	The last conflict
281	My reawakening
284	My metamorphosis
287	My rebirth



Apocalypse Angel 1.0

The dream

I find myself in front of the Matrixian temple. An actual cathedral rises up before my very eyes. A place to worship all the Matrixian divinities. I enter and make out television screens showing the political, economic and religious leaders. The supreme chiefs of a new planetary order.

I look around me... I see shells with a human appearance walking without a destination, hurrying without a reason, making efforts in vain, speaking without saying anything, thinking without reflecting... Zombies, living dead, souls without a soul, living beings without life, spiritual entities without hope. Anxiety is painted on their faces, fear breaks their voices, desperation pervades their entire bodies. They wait on and completely depend on the messages radiating from the television screens of a Matrixian "Big Brother".

A strange, hypnotic atmosphere pervades me... it seems to touch me, feel me. I can even feel the chilling odor of its breath. Every being inside this temple seems to live according to its rhythm... their hearts beat in unison.

The blood in my veins stops. As if drugged, I fall into a trance-like state, a deep stupor that I perceive as fatal. The images on the screens are impressed on my conscious and subconscious mind, they mould me into their image and likeness. I am one with the Matrix.

My ears hear the toast of the Matrix commander-in-chief who personally inaugurates the "New Era". But suddenly a voice interrupts this universal, rebellious, orgy-like party. With the strength that comes from desperation, I turn... my eyes struggle to focus on an alcove jutting out from the central aisle of the

cathedral. I make out a simple young man who is speaking. His clothes are white and his face shines. He has a secure and smiling, strong and humble, courageous and loving air about him. His arms are open as a sign of welcome and his message is clear and simple: "Come out of the Matrix because Jesus is coming to take you home!"

I gather my last strengths and cry out to God. I grasp breathlessly to this last heave of liberty from my soul. The Spirit of Jesus whispers into my ear telling me that I am living in the last days, just before His glorious return, days in which the citizens of the Matrix wander from the faith, giving heed to deceiving spirits and the doctrines of DEMONS. I understand that the Matrix is not my home. I realize that this cathedral, as impressive as it is false, is not the house of God. I understand that only outside of the Matrix can I encounter Jesus, He who conquered the Matrix and has an eternal plan for me.

Witheyesclosed,armsandlegsparalyzedandmyheartinmythroat, I cry out: "Jesus, I'm with you! Free me and take me home!" My soul takes a deep breath and is reborn, hope pervades every cell in my body, my mind rediscovers its brilliant lucidity.

The zombies that fill the cathedral assail me, they spit on me and deride me. The secret dossiers of the authorities label me as a Jesus fanatic. Suddenly the supreme leaders declare me an outlaw! My credentials to buy, sell, work... to exist are taken away. The Matrixian masses too, declare me public enemy number one and my old friends, acquaintances and relatives turn against me.

I find myself abandoned and with no food. Only the clothes on my back seem to belong to me. I no longer have any future prospects or dignity. The Matrix repudiates me, erases me. But suddenly an ANGEL comes close, embraces me and uplifts my soul with his smile and warmth. He tells me he was sent by Jesus especially for me, that I

am under his protection and he offers me food. Refreshed physically, emotionally and spiritually, I resume my struggle and start to exhort the zombies to accept Jesus, thus pulling the plug on the DEMONS that enslave them and freeing them from the Matrixian virus that is as subtle and odorless as it is virulent and fatal.

Many laugh in my face, but one, with tears in his eyes, throws himself into the darkness grasping only to the lamp of hope lit by me. I see him come out of the Matrixian temple, abandon the false cathedral. Amazed, I witness his genetic mutation: from zombie to new, living creature. His clothes miraculously become white and immaculate, his face shines. I almost seem to confuse him with Jesus' ANGELS who surround and protect him.

Suddenly, the whole earth trembles. I hear a trumpet sound, a sound that splits the conspiracy of silence that mysteriously pervades everything around me. I see the whole Matrix empire crumble... the cathedral implodes like the walls of Jericho. The zombies start to seek refuge in the dens and caves. The kings of the Matrix, together with their commander-in-chief, have terror written all over their faces. They are incredulous, impotent, humiliated... annulled.

I start to make out other fans of Jesus who like me have been re-clothed and protected. Their gaze is fixed towards the sky. I also turn to look at the sky and notice that a small cloud is approaching, getting bigger and bigger. The more the minutes pass by, the more my eyes distinguish hoards of angels in the cloud surrounding someone seated on a throne. His light is infinitely more powerful than that of the sun, but strangely my eyes are not affected. On the contrary, they recognize Him, He who created, loved and saved me and is returning to take me back home!

My whole being rejoices: "Yes, the wait is over!" My body starts to lift off the earth accompanied by my ANGEL who finally

introduces himself as my guardian angel, the one who has been present at every moment of my life. I fly toward my Redeemer Jesus while planet earth gets smaller and smaller behind me. Jesus is there, yes it really is Him... His smile, His embrace and His gentle voice. He calls me by name, caresses my cheek and tells me, "You're finally home!"

Genesis. In the beginning...

Lucifer. The lightbearer

God created Lucifer good, with a noble appearance and very handsome. He is a lot like God. God also gives him wonderful talents and entrusts him with high-level important roles of great significance among all the ANGELS without ever asking too much of him. Lucifer is the most important cherub, the most majestic of all the created beings in heaven. He is closest of all to the throne of God and has the most intimate relationship with Him. He is clothed in the glory, majesty and power of God. The name Lucifer, which God Himself chooses for him, literally means “Lightbearer”.

“Lucifer is the seal of perfection, full of wisdom, perfect in beauty; he is in the garden of Eden, God’s garden. He is in charge of music in heaven; tambourines and flutes are at his service, prepared for him the day he was created. Lucifer is a cherub with outspread wings, a protector.

He is perfect in his ways since the day he was created, until the spark of evil is found in him” (see Ezekiel 28:12-15).

Big Bang. The spark of evil

Although God created Lucifer very handsome and although he had granted him great honor among the ANGELS, he did not deny him the freedom to choose evil. It was within his power to use his gifts negatively. He could have continued to live for the glory of God,

loved and honored by all the ANGELS. His capabilities could have been a continual blessing for the other created beings and given God great glory. However, he starts to seek more and more personal glory and to exploit his power to rouse admiration and attention. He also lets the ANGELS he leads serve him rather than submitting themselves to God's will.

Bit by bit, the desire for vainglory stirs up within him... Despite the fact that his splendor comes from God, he believes he can make it on his own. He begins to believe that his intelligence comes not from God but from himself. Thus, he convinces himself that he deserves the same honor and power as God. So the kingdom of chaos is born, in opposition to God's harmonious kingdom.

Lucifer is convinced that he is greatly loved by the ANGELS. He holds a high position among them but... within his heart he longs to become like God. He feels pleased with himself and his ambitious aims. He knows he can count on the full esteem of the ANGELS. His great responsibilities earn him respect. Lucifer has always lived in the presence of God's throne and so a brilliant light surrounds him. With great joy he takes note of the fact that the ANGELS obey his orders. Aren't his robes marvelous and full of splendor? Why should Jesus be preferred to him?

The ANGELS acknowledge Jesus' authority with joy and direct their love and adoration towards Him. Lucifer bows down together with all the others, but within his heart a strange and terrible conflict is now under way. Honesty, justice and loyalty battle with envy and jealousy... pride torments him. He feels a deep need for power and dominion and so, envy of Jesus starts to take over. Lucifer begins his career as **“the prince of the Matrix”**, giving rise to the Big Bang of evil, beginning to stir up rebellion and provoke doubt in the ANGELS who are under his command. He manages to deceive many ANGELS before his true intentions come to light. He is completely taken with the ambition to achieve the same honor and authority that were conferred by God the Father to God the Son, Jesus. The great cherub becomes jealous and

envious of Jesus and tries to convince his ANGELS, who are under his majestic authority, that the honor he deserves as the holder of high office is not being bestowed on him. Through malicious, ambiguous comments, Lucifer sows doubt in the heart of the ANGELS regarding Jesus' authority, which, according to him, he deserved to receive.

By criticizing God, Lucifer slowly gains favor with some of his peers. Subtly sowing doubt, he manages to stir up a certain degree of malcontent in the hearts of many ANGELS. He takes that malcontent and makes himself its spokesman at the council of the angelic hosts. Thus he ably makes everyone believe that the dissatisfaction is generalized.

Lucifer discovers he has a great advantage over his Creator when it comes to making his peers believe something. God cannot lie and He cannot influence the conscience of His creatures. Lucifer, on the other hand, can lie and fully takes advantage of this enormous benefit. He is so able in his maneuvers that he effectively hides his real intentions. The ANGELS who do not unite in his protest are labeled indifferent to their peers' problems. This way he manages to blame them for his own faults. His method consists of confounding the reality of the divine government with malicious, ambiguous arguments. He ably hides the truth, turning the reality of the divine intentions upside down. Furthermore, his high position which allows him a certain closeness to God's throne gives him great credibility and gives weight to his conjectures.

Lucifer's attempt to destroy the law and image of God before the inhabitants of heaven initially meets with a certain degree of success. Many ANGELS allow themselves to be deceived by his words. However, his apparent victory concludes with a stinging defeat, which, as its consequence, causes separation from God and exile from heaven.

Unfortunately, the inhabitants of planet earth, on the other hand, offer him welcome. The Big Bang of evil propagates its rebellious waves on my planet and Lucifer thus becomes Earth's illegitimate prince,

leading me, its' original administrator, to waive my right. The final objective is to get Jesus, the owner (Psalm 24:1), to waive His claims to this planet He created, recognizing Lucifer as its new and definitive owner.

Michael. The archangel

Jesus, who is and always will be God and Creator like the Father, voluntarily descends to the ANGELS' level at the creation of the angelic realm becoming their supreme leader... the archangel Michael. I discover that God the Son, by coming to earth and incarnating Himself as man, descends for the second time, once again humbly and voluntarily, from God the Son and Michael the ANGEL to Jesus the man... from Creator and chief of the heavenly armies to Savior of His creation, the human race. Lucifer, on the other hand, wants to rise from creature to the rank of creator. Envy springs up in his heart: *"he wants at all costs to be equal to the Most High"* (see Isaiah 14:14). He wants Jesus' position, Son of God, at all costs. What a difference between the humility of Jesus the Creator and the arrogance of Lucifer the creature!

God the Father tries to dissuade Lucifer, to no avail. He is banished but he still has free access to God's throne until Jesus' death on the cross. After the resurrection Jesus ascends victorious to His Father in heaven. Indeed, Jesus defeats death and the forces of evil with His sacrifice. The Bible (Revelation 4) describes the enthronement of Jesus who sits on the right hand of God the Father. But before all this happens, the prince of the Matrix is definitively expelled from heaven, unfortunately by force, with his whole host of DEMONS. I read: *"And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon. The dragon and his angels fought, but they did*

not prevail and there was no more place for them in heaven. The great dragon, that old serpent called the devil and the prince of the Matrix, the deceiver of the whole world, was cast down to earth and his demons were cast out with him” (see Rev 12:7-9).

Although the ANGELS are more numerous and stronger than the DEMONS, the intervention of the archangel Michael, chief of the whole heavenly army, was crucial. Now preparation is under way for the great, final battle before the glorious return of God the Son, archangel Michael to the ANGELS, Jesus Christ to me.

In the last cosmic battle between good and evil, the prince of lies, in order to deceive Jesus’ fans, will resort to his capacity to perform great marvels, wonders and signs (see Matt 24:24; Rev 13:13), but God will intervene, as always, as the chief of the heavenly hosts, Michael, and will win: *“At that time Michael will stand up, the great chief, the defender of your people’s children; ...and your people will be saved”* (Daniel 12:1). Signs and wonders, then, are the great and powerful arms in the hands of the prince of lies, the one who passes himself off as god, creator, bringer of light and friend to the human race. These signs and wonders hide a secret of vital importance for me. They conceal and guard the original lie, a mortal poison for my soul. All this is contained in the following top secret X-files that the prince of darkness has been covering up for millennia. But the time has come to unmask the rebel angel, deciphering his X-files. Jesus will guide me in this spiritual battle through His powerful ANGELS.

Occult. X-files from the invisible word

X-File I: Magic

Going beyond the limits of the visible somehow makes me curious, stimulates me... it's exciting. My ancestors, to discover the world that surrounded them, to try to dominate it, often turned to magic, to then pass, over the ages, to witchcraft, alchemy, the occult, the esoteric... A common phenomenon: the need for magic. But once the threshold of the invisible has been crossed, I risk falling into the trap of dependence, until I'm possessed by these practices and the entities that control and exercise them. This is a very dangerous game, even though to my inexperienced eyes the most widespread X-files might seem innocent and innocuous, such as for example:

- **Superstition** – Irrational belief and religious fear of supernatural things.
- **Amulets or Talismans** – Any object I carry with me out of superstition to preserve me from harm or danger.
- **Cartomancy** – The assumption that the future can be discerned through tarot cards.
- **The pendulum** – It is believed that the future can be told through its oscillations...
- **Chiromancy** – The art by which, by the observation of the lines of my hand, I assume I can discern my qualities and foresee the events that will take place in my life.
- **Hypnosis** – Artificially induced sleep which leaves free access to my mind.
- **Necromancy** – Divination through the dead and the beseeching of their souls.
- **Typtology** – The interpretation of the rappings sounds on the tables at séances.

If I think that “magic” is merely synonymous with ignorance or superstition, then I haven’t yet given a careful look at the following X-files of the prince of the Matrix. If I do, I’ll discover that attraction to the unknown and the invisible pushes me into a fatal trap for my soul. Anything but innocuous, inoffensive games.

X-File II: Spiritism

Through spiritism paranormal phenomena certainly occur but not thanks to the assumed and never scientifically proven or found psychic faculties of the brain but due to the indulgence of invisible entities.

Often those who believe in spiritism and its allure are those who have managed to maintain almost intact feelings of love, brotherhood, solidarity, deep religiousness. I might therefore be tempted to believe that spiritism is the right answer to man’s highest aspirations. I need to believe; to believe that life is not just an illusion; to believe, above all, in order to not fear death. This is the main reason that millions of people have turned to spiritism: the hope of being able to still speak with a deceased loved one. The temptation is irresistible: faith is placed in the entities because they confess their closeness to Jesus and demonstrate that the main mission of their apparitions is to console the human race. But is this really true? Are these entities ANGELS or are they companions of the first rebel angel, DEMONS?

Very often the so-called ‘entities of light’ love to credit themselves by referring to the elements and doctrines of faith in Jesus. I hear talk of entities who live in close contact with Jesus Himself; others are the announcers of Jesus’ mother; a large number are spirits who inform me that they have been sent to spur me on to read

the Bible and so on. It turns out that Christianity is not the only subject of the mediums' drawing rooms: agnostic spirits also often have a peek there, but so do ecumenical, Hindu, Buddhist and even lay ones. How can I not be perplexed by so much confusion; that's ok on earth but I expected better from heaven. Instead, I note that even in the hereafter there are parishes, groups and parties: weren't these seductive ANGELS all in contact with the only true God? If God is absolute truth, then the entities prove they don't know Him at all.

X-File III: Astrology

It doesn't take much to get people to believe, because people want to believe. All men tend to be more or less credulous. There are always lots of "April fool's" victims; there are legions of tricksters and scroungers often take advantage of the blind faith of those who allow themselves to be deceived. This tendency to be gullible often implies a blind faith in 'those who know'. This is the secret behind the success of astrology in general and of horoscopes in particular. Astrology is the art that proposes to predict future events through the observation of the stars and planets and presumes to discover the influences of the stars on man and the things of the world. I cannot consider astrology a science, a serious philosophy or even a valid aid to psychology. So it's simply a branch of magic. What part does God have in astrological predictions? Can there be encounter and convergence between the astrological and biblical doctrines? I start to investigate the Bible's Old Testament.

I can find a first testimony of the encounter of the people of Israel with astrological practices in the 32nd chapter of Exodus. It narrates the experience of the people of Israel lead by Moses in the

desert to flee Egyptian tyranny, camped at the foot of Mount Sinai waiting to receive the Ten Commandments from God. Moses, who had climbed the mount to receive the Tables of the Law, is taking a long time to descend. The people become impatient and construct an idol to worship: a golden calf. The Israelites could only have seen this figure in Egypt; and indeed it was the perfect copy of the Egyptian astrological god 'Taurus'. When Moses sees the calf he ignites with anger and throws the tablets of the commandments from his hands, breaking them at the foot of the mountain. Then he takes the calf they had made, burns it with fire, reduces it to dust, sprinkles the dust on the water and makes the children of Israel drink it.

Another story in the Bible makes it clear to me that it was not astrological calculations, or any divinatory practice that helped Daniel to reveal to King Nebuchadnezzar his dream and give him its correct interpretation and God's prophet recognizes this: *"Blessed be the name of the Lord... For wisdom and strength are His... He gives wisdom to the wise, and knowledge to those with intellect... He reveals the deep and hidden things; He knows what is in the shadows and light dwells with Him"*. And to the same king, the prophet will say: *"The secret that the king asks neither wise men, nor soothsayers, nor magicians, nor astrologers can reveal to the king... what will happen in the last days"* (Daniel 2:20-22+27-29).

I therefore discover very clearly that astrology and the Bible do not get on very well together. On the contrary, the most important Bible characters vehemently opposed the infiltration of astrology among their people.

X-File IV: Reincarnation

The law of Karma! How much misery has been caused and continues to be caused by this Matrixian idea. It teaches that life is only suffering to be atoned and to bear; it urges towards fatalism and resignation; it denies man of any aspiration to joy; it frustrates him in all his attempts to plan and arrange for his future; it renders him void of social, moral and intellectual interests; destroys every seed of altruism, bending man only over himself and his suffering, forcing him to concentrate continually on the preoccupation of avoiding wrong steps in order not to prolong the cycle of rebirths.

The law of Karma involves no options of ‘sin’ or ‘judgment’. There is no personal God who judges, and there is no judgment. Pardon for sin cannot be conceived of, nor mercy and understanding for those who fall victim to the tentacles of sin; no redemption: therefore, no salvation.

In the biblical vision the categories of ‘good’ and ‘evil’ are in opposition and well distinguished. Karma, on the other hand, eliminates the idea of God, leaving man with the fatal illusion of being responsible, not to a moral code, but only to himself. The doctrine of reincarnation urges man to feel and make himself a god to himself. Throughout the doctrine of reincarnation, the only absentee is God Himself.

It is written: *“It is established that men die only once”* (Hebrews 9:27), after which each man will have the immense joy of meeting God, who will *“dry every tear and heal all pain”* (see Revelation 21:4). So the doctrine of reincarnation is, in every respect, the disintegration of the God who I know as a fan of Jesus. If I adventure onto its slopes, besides not encountering the true God, I often don’t even encounter myself.

Today, in this life, the only one I have, I am given the possibility of knowing God. It is easy to choose an idol as a travelling

companion when my earthly horizon threatens only clouds, delusion, bitterness, defeat, desperation; it is easy to look 'elsewhere'. It is easy to fall into the vice-like grip of a false god when, disappointed, discouraged, or perhaps just curious, I let myself be blinded by the sparkle of promises as enticing as they are fictitious. Sects, holy men, gurus, paragnostics of every sort, are ready to swell the ranks of their followers with more and more new victims.

X-File V: A goddess "Made in the Matrix"

Mary, Jesus' earthly mother, was a wonderful woman... blessed among women. Mary was a simple young woman, but she knew how to read and write. She, called in the Bible the servant of the Lord, was a humble woman and very poor, but deeply devout and pious. Mary lived in Galilee, in the town of Nazareth, a town with a bad reputation, and was (still a virgin) betrothed to marry Joseph. Mary, "favored by divine grace", was chosen to be the mother of Jesus, Son of God incarnate. She, surprised, felt very honored by the message from the marvelous ANGEL Gabriel, but was left perplexed and reacted with embarrassment, only progressively understanding her son Jesus' mission (Mark 3:21).

Mary was always conscious of being made by her Creator and thus of needing God's grace. She considered herself a blessed woman and was happy to have been saved by grace. Mary never placed herself on the same level as Jesus and did not consider herself a mediator between God and men. Furthermore, she never made people worship and/or pray to her and never even expected it: in all the encounters with Jesus, only He was ever worshipped. So I

ask myself how it can be that in the Matrix today two million Hail Marys are recited every day. Why do every year millions of people of every race, tongue and creed visit Lourdes to drink from its healing waters? Why do more than 10 million go to Guadeloupe to pray to Jesus' earthly mother?... Why the apparitions? What is it about Mary?

There is no doubt that her loving messages and maternal apparitions attract the masses. One of the most intriguing aspects of the recent rise in Mary's popularity is precisely this: in a restless world, the emotional need for her is so irresistible that even people who do not have an evident bond with her are attracted. What's more, there is another aspect of the apparitions that is drawing many: I do not marvel that in the last decades, with the continuous investigation into the supernatural, people feel attracted by miracles. But I want to ask myself: is it really Mary or is there a false copy of Jesus' mother in circulation?

Carefully reading the Gospel I notice how harsh Jesus was with His mother; recalling the gospel passage that recounts the episode of the wedding in Canaan. Jesus and His mother are invited by the bride and groom; at a certain point during the festivities, the wine runs out. Mary, realizing this, tries to prompt Jesus to do something about it. Her son's reply seems, indeed, standoffish: "*What have I to do with you, woman?*" (John 2:4). It seems rude, but it isn't. Jesus was simply putting the protagonists of the marvelous story that is the Gospel in their right places. Jesus is the Messiah, the Savior, not Mary. Jesus has a mission to accomplish for the human race and this is why He was sent by the Father; Mary was the human "means" chosen by the Most High.

Jesus is God incarnate; Mary is, and always will be, a created being. And yet the Matrixian theologians have promoted her so much as to obscure God the Son and God the Father Himself. Some continue to believe that it is better to heed the "thus saith the people" than the gospel "thus saith the Lord"!

No, Jesus is not rude to His mother: as a true prophet He had already seen, through the centuries, what would have been made of His mother: a goddess. Jesus loves His mother but He makes sure to add: *“Whoever does the will of my Father is my mother and my brother”* (Matthew 12:50). And the fact that Jesus loves His mother is demonstrated on the cross: He calls His disciple, John, to look after her, as her son, for the rest of her life. It is true; Mary is mentioned few times in the Gospel; certainly never as a goddess.

The figure of Mary is full of emotional and psychological meaning for a great mass of the faithful. She is the heavenly mother who protects from an apparently unapproachable God who is often too angry. She is the symbol of the cradle, of protection and of mediation. But since all this corresponds to a somewhat emotional logic, it has no foundation in the Word of God. The Bible indeed tells me: *“And in no other is there salvation; for there is no other name under heaven by which we can be saved”* (Acts 4:12). No other name: not even that of Mary. How did the Marian exaggeration come about in the Matrix?

I discover, with great amazement, from history that the Matrixian practice of goddess worship is common to almost every tribe, tongue, religion and nation of the world. There is no end to the amount of documents on the importance of the female divinities in the Matrixian religions and cultures. Nowadays hundreds of millions of individuals all over the planet believe in at least one goddess. In the belief systems of all these religions the role of female divinities is central and the veneration of goddesses of nature or of fertility is a consequence.

But the most interesting fact is that many believe that it is the same goddess, a goddess with many different titles, who has been called by different names over the various eras. Apparently this goddess has been venerated all over the world for millennia. Although she is presented with different titles, many

researchers believe that it is the same entity. There is no doubt that her appeal transcends religious and cultural barriers and, according to her own predictions, the climax of her mission is approaching. And also from the Bible I learn that God's people repeatedly worshipped a mysterious **"Queen of the Heavens"** – known in Bible times as Astarte, Ashtoreth, Asherah, Ishtar, Venus or Diana. As I discover, thanks to the following Bible quotation, God used strong words to refer to the Queen of the Heavens and her fans. Indeed, the prophet Isaiah warns me about a deceptive woman called the "virgin daughter of the Matrix" and "the lady of the realms", who would be unmasked and punished by God. Isaiah chapter 47 describes how this queen will lose her throne and be cast into the shadows. The virgin daughter of the Matrix proclaims that she will be queen for ever but God tells her that she does not remember how things will end i.e. that she will be completely destroyed. Isaiah's prophecy assures me that this will occur in a moment.

What other "lady" (Isaiah 47:5) enchants God's people (Isaiah 47:6-9), comes as a "queen" with a throne (Isaiah 47:1), shows herself all over the world as tender, delicate and beautiful (Isaiah 47:1), is hiding her true nature (Isaiah 47:2), wants to be elected "co-redeemer" (Isaiah 47:3,4), proclaims herself the "lady of the realms" (Isaiah 47:5), declares that she is the "mother of all humanity" (Isaiah 47:8) and deceives God's people with her sorcery and spells (Isaiah 47:9)?

This "lady", who affirms to be the mother of the human race, is deceiving many fans of Jesus with her signs and wonders. Admitting that she still has not revealed herself to the world in the fullness of her glory, she predicts signs and heavenly wonders which all the world will soon witness.

The messages from the apparitions of this mysterious entity encourage her fans to believe that there are various ways to reach heaven. This false doctrine is well received by the majority of the

citizens of the Matrix but it contradicts the clear Bible teaching according to which Jesus is the only way. Only Jesus is the door to heaven: *“I am the way; if any man enters by me, he will be saved”* (John 10:9). Tragically, Jesus Himself predicts that many will seek to enter heaven by a different “door”, by another way. Therefore, Mary, the true earthly mother of Jesus, cannot be behind these apparitions, signs and wonders. So this indecipherable, ambiguous entity does not have the passport to heaven.

X-File VI: Ufo

Reading the thousands of UFO “com-munications” received by hundreds of those who have been contacted, the least that can happen is that I’m left perplexed. Just as with the spiritualist communications, from spaceships too messages arrive for the most assorted tastes: extolling God, the cosmic Christ, an atheist conception of existence, a new esoteric philosophy, a rational-technological affirmation of the spirit, and so on. The interstellar consumers do not care if these messages, all proclaimed by wise characters, more often than not contradict one another, often cancelling one another. The rivalry between “Christian” and “atheist” extraterrestrials surprises me; but I would never have imagined that many of them would also be devotees of the cult to the presumed mother of Jesus. But don’t they all come from the same heaven? Don’t they all know the same God and the same, sole Truth?

Religious manifestations have always been accompanied by UFO phenomena (rotating suns, lights in the sky, etc). But what is the meaning of this UFO-religion union? And in the final analysis,

‘who’ is manipulating, with the apparitions of a goddess, my religious beliefs? And above all, to what aim? The apparitions of the self-styled mother of Jesus, over recent years, are becoming an ‘epidemic’. True brain washing. It has all the appearance of a world program of ‘indoctrinating’ the masses destined to intensify over time.

However I look at it, the issue is unclear: I need a **“pole-star”** to indicate me with certainty the pole of Good and the pole of evil. Only thanks to a firm, absolute point of reference will I be able to distinguish the ANGELS from the DEMONS. I want to discover if this star exists.

Prophecy. The divine code

North star. The Bible

About forty people with different cultures, sensitivity, social backgrounds and means of expression have contributed to write the sacred book. Despite this characteristic, the Bible presents an extremely high degree of harmony and literary unity. Kings, priests, farmers, shepherds, doctors, teachers, men of the law, historians, men of state, etc have contributed to its writing, which lasted sixteen centuries. This assortment does not damage or diminish the value of the message; the miracle lies here. Where could such unity in vision, structure, message and doctrine, despite the centuries and numerous instruments necessary for its writing, have come from? There is only one answer to this question: the Scriptures actually have only one Author, the Holy Spirit. There is one Revelation through Him, because it is always the one true God speaking.

The Bible, therefore, could really be the “pole-star” I had been looking for, the solid, incontestable point of reference to weigh up every spiritualist claim, unmasking any DEMONS who might present themselves in angelic clothing.

What I want to discover is not so much the existence or not of the spirits but their origin... their “pole”. I note the contradiction: the spirits invite me to consult the Bible and the Bible prohibits me from consulting the spirits.

- I read in the book of Leviticus: *“Do not turn to the spirits, or to soothsayers; do not consult them so that you will not be contaminated by them. I am the Lord your God”* (Leviticus 19:31).
- And more: *“...if anyone turns to the spirits and the soothsayers to prostitute themselves with them, I will turn my face away from*

that person..." (Leviticus 20:6).

- In the book of Deuteronomy too I find indications to this end *"...you will not learn to imitate the abominable practices of those nations. Let none be found among you who... practice soothsaying, or astrology, or predict the future, or magicians or sorcerers, or those who consult the spirits, or tell fortunes, or necromancers, because the LORD detests all those who do such things"* (Deuteronomy 18:9-12). There is a strange contrast between these biblical declarations and the spiritualist ones since the entities assume the responsibility of wanting to bring me to God and God in the Bible seems determined to want to take me far from their presence.

Messiah. Emmanuel

One peculiar characteristic about the Bible is the prophecies. Many of these regard the person and mission of Jesus; from them I learn that Jesus Himself is Prophet and Messiah, Son of God, Savior of the human race. No other prophet was ever described like this. No other prophet was 'prophetically' announced like Jesus was. More than three hundred passages in the Old Testament announce Jesus as the 'liberator of the oppressed', 'redeemer from sin'.

Most of the prophecies in the Holy Scriptures have been fulfilled with astonishing precision; however there are some which are yet to be fulfilled: for example those regarding Jesus' second coming to earth. But in their totality the prophecies always point to and confirm one person: Jesus Christ, the prophesied prophet, who was also familiar with and preached the prophecies. What the Bible said about Him has duly come to pass and Jesus explained this to His disciples with great simplicity: *"These are the things that I told you when I was still with you: that all these things written about*

me in the law of Moses, the Prophets and the Psalms should come to pass” (Luke 24:44).

No other religious leader, no other prophet – real or presumed – was ever prophesied about as much as or in the same way as Jesus. No wise man, guru or human master ever said, did, prophesied to the degree, depth and veracity of Jesus. Although various men and women worthy of respect and admiration are to be found in the history of religious movements, none of them can assume the rights and titles attributed to Jesus: Son of God and Savior of the world.

The Bible confirms to me that He is Emmanuel (which translated means, “God with us”) and also “*the Way, the Truth and the Life*” (John 14:6).

Immortals. The promise

According to my pole-star, the first lie to which the human race was exposed, is that pronounced by the serpent to Eve in the garden of Eden. “*No, you will not surely die*” (Genesis 3:4). And the echo of this original lie still resounds today in all four corners of the Matrix.

The religion of the old serpent founds its whole doctrinal structure of the supposition of a life beyond the earthly life and the existence of an immortal soul. That allows its fans to believe that many of the entities evoked in the séances are the souls of their dear loved ones. This is absolutely impossible. Indeed, my pole-star never talks about an immortal soul. I want to retrace the chronology of the original lie. The first book of the Bible, Genesis, informs me that man, created free, chose to live independently of the laws and advice of God; immortality was conditional to this obedience: “*And the Lord God gave the man this*

commandment: ‘You may eat freely of the fruit of all the trees in the garden; but do not eat from the tree of the knowledge of good and evil because in the day that you eat of it you will surely die’ (Genesis 2:16-17). So my forefathers, by eating the fruit, made themselves independent from God, wanting to decide for themselves what is good and what is evil; the operation had no success and my world encountered evil, distance from the source of life.

And it is due to this voluntary distancing of the creature from the Creator, the only source of life, that man inevitably encounters death, indeed losing the wonderful gift of immortality. This initial state of immortality cannot be reacquired through ‘gnosis’, ‘techniques’ or ‘initiations’; I can no longer have access to it, except under modified conditions, which I will see later. *“And so God sent the man away from the garden of Eden, and placed cherubim with a flaming sword at the east of the garden to guard the tree of life”* (see Genesis 3:24). In its simplicity, with admirable profoundness, the Bible thus describes to me the condition of man. A tragic condition, had it not been for God Himself who found a ‘remedy’: the Messiah Savior, Jesus.

In the Holy Scriptures the adjective ‘immortal’ is mentioned only once: *“Now unto the King of the ages, immortal, invisible, God only”* (1st Timothy 1:17), with clear reference to the Creator. On the other hand, the noun ‘immortality’ is mentioned five times and never applied to the present nature of man. In conclusion, the only immortal being is God Himself: *“...the King of kings, Lord of lords, who only possesses immortality”* (1st Timothy 6:16).

“The soul that sins will die”, the prophet Ezekiel (18:20) reminds us. Therefore, there is no life of the soul after death. The philosophical doctrine of the soul cannot be found anywhere in the Bible. The Bible does not recognize the expression ‘immortality of the soul’ and knows nothing about this Matrixian dogma. The philosophical theory of the immortality and indestructibility of the human soul is completely alien to the biblical vision.

What the Bible puts clearly into perspective is that Jesus, with His sacrifice, gave back to the creature the possibility of eternal life:

- *“The wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life in Jesus Christ, our Lord”* (Romans 6:23).

- *“God so loved the world that He gave His only begotten Son, that whosoever believes in Him might not perish but have everlasting life”* (John 3:16).

- *“God has given us eternal life and this life is His Son. Whoever has the Son has life; whoever does not have the Son does not have life”* (1st John 5:11-12).

With a great quantity of texts my pole-star teaches me unequivocally that I should seek immortality, constantly following the example and character of Jesus.

The Matrixian doctrine of the immortality of the soul is the negation on every level of the fundamental dogmas of the Church of Jesus. Not only of the Resurrection but above all of the creation. Because an immortal soul is not created. According to the different Platonic doctrines, according to all the great Matrixian mythologies, which are indeed their perfect consequence, the soul was never created, it is an emanation of divinity, a particle, a divine spark, fallen into and imprisoned in a body and liberated from that body at death, it returns to blend with divinity. Thus death is no longer a curse, no longer the wages of sin, quite the contrary. It is a liberation.

It is from the lying Matrixian rivers that the idea of the immortality of the soul insinuates itself among God's people. Supported by the Platonic conception of the hereafter, the doctrine of immortality plants itself first in Alexandrian Judaism and later, thanks to Tertullian and Origen, in Christianity too.

But then where does man go after death? The Bible answers me affirming that human beings all descend into the ‘place of silence’, which it also calls the ‘rest place of the dead’ or Sheol-Hades. This place has nothing to do with ‘paradise’ or ‘hell’. It is the place where the deceased, good and evil alike, wait in oblivion the day of the

resurrection. In this place my deceased loved ones ‘sleep’, to use the biblical expression: *“The living know that they will die; but the dead know nothing and there are no longer any wages for them; for their memory is forgotten. Their love, like their hate and their envy have long been lost; and they no longer have, no ever will have, any part in all that is done under the sun... All that your hand finds to do, do it with all your might, because in the rest place of the dead where you will go, there is no work, nor knowledge and no wisdom”* (Ecclesiastes 9:5-10).

If the dead...

- Do not “live” but, as the Bible affirms, await in the tomb to be resurrected at the final judgment, then I cannot attribute to them the production of paranormal phenomena.
- “Sleep”, I cannot attribute them with the action of moving tables and audio incisions on magnetic tapes.
- “Rest”, the characters that appear during the séances are able counterfeits, liars, who have no regard for the feelings and affection that bind the living to the dead but take advantage of their memory and often their appearance for ignoble purposes.

No deceased person can ever appear to anyone; the Lord God says so. And if spiritism has allowed the contrary to be asserted for millennia, then I must deduce that spiritism is in contrast to the Father of the universe.

I reach the conclusion that the doctrine of the immortality of the soul is the most potent deception that the DEMONS have used against the human race from the dawn of history.

Jesus. The antidote

“Jesus is God”. Although ‘a man among men’, Jesus was equally God: *“For in Him physically dwells all the fullness of the Deity”* (Colossians 2:9). The entire Bible affirms this peremptorily. Without Him no redemption is possible; no spiritual progress is achievable. Outside of Him there is no saving truth. The life, the words, the sacrifice of Jesus are the antidote against eternal death. Jesus died so that I, man, could live. Jesus has bridged the abyss that separated my Creator from me, the creature: this is the Gospel.

From the hereafter, on the other hand, come, besides the consolatory promises of eternal life, echoes of a war of supremacy between spiritual beings. As if on one side the entities of spiritism, acting as ‘saviors’ and ‘guides’ to humanity, want somehow to supplant and discredit the only true Savior.

This is the school of the spirits. In these classes, the name of Jesus is barely tolerated; His divinity completely neglected; the testimonies of the theologians, of the church fathers, of the apostles, grossly distorted and mendaciously repackaged for a purpose and aim that no longer even have the tones of a farce. It would suffice me to reread the original texts to avoid the humiliation of being scoffed at by whoever’s turn it is to do the imitation. This is how I learned from the ‘messengers from the hereafter’ of a Jesus who escaped to India; who never died on the cross; married to Mary Magdalene; the first Templar; a medium and even an extra-terrestrial.

Chronicles of Mystery.

Behind the scenes of the Matrix

Twilight. The dawn of a new gospel

Is the gospel of the spirits the same Gospel of Jesus? Many citizens of the Matrix sincerely believe this, without ever taking the trouble to compare the Jesus of history to the nebulous images transmitted by the spirits. It is not infrequent to come across the case of people who, while ignoring everything with a biblical content, accept as true words, advice, orders from one of the many spirit 'Jesuses'. These people accept everything as truth without realizing that most of the 'revelations' of the spirit Jesus are in strict contrast with the Revelation of Jesus Christ in the Bible. This same Bible to which the entities direct me with suspicious care.

The entities gloss too rapidly over fundamental Bible principles; as though the main message they want to deliver to me is: "We will comfort you telling you that we are of your same religion, but don't worry about it; think about what we tell you". Indeed it seems that the entities use the Bible only as a picklock to lower my resistance. After having gained my trust they inundate me with a deluge of advice, moralizing phrases, prohibitions and indications for every aspect of my life. The important thing is to keep me in suspense about the invisible and the spiritist events, not to let me reason or anything like that.

It is however clear to me that where the Bible places the accent on the indispensable help of God to grow spiritually, in the spiritist environment the emphasis is on the practice of an exhilarating self-purification. In clearer terms that means that spiritualism completely

renounces the biblical revelation and Jesus' work; this means that in spiritism it is not possible to retrace any foundation to the biblical Gospel. It is to all effects another gospel... a new mystical, spiritual philosophy based on signs and wonders! And yet the entities swear the opposite is true.

When the prince of the Matrix wants to sow evil, he starts by saying good, acceptable things. The 'well said' of the spirits often is equivalent to 'half said'. As far as the Absolute Truth is concerned, a 'half-truth' is equivalent to lies, perhaps spiritual, but still lies. And yet thousands of sincere fans of Jesus, besides those who are not religious, agnostics and atheists are lead onto the slopes traced with spiritist revelations and walk there briskly, convinced of finally reaching 'the Father's House'. These people, while they rejoice over what they consider to be sublime discoveries, do not realize that they are being drawn in by the original lie. So, spiritualism, despite its claim of being a development of faith in Jesus, is only its flagrant contradiction.

It is written: *"...even if an angel from heaven should preach a different gospel to the one we preach, he is anathema"* (Galatians 1:8). Since the entities of spiritualism often love to define themselves 'ANGELS'; since their 'gospel' does not correspond to the Gospel; it follows that they are 'anathema', i.e. 'cursed'. Since spiritualism and occultism are "another doctrine", my pole-star can rightly say that their doctrines are **"doctrines of devils"**. It does not affirm with a politically correct language that they are doctrines of the 'initiated' or 'parapsychologists', nor does it say they are 'revelations from the dead'.

But how can it be that a fan of Jesus who believes in the biblical teaching could accept the gospel according to the Matrix? Nowadays few self-styled fans read the Word of their Master. Too often I myself make do with what is preached to me as biblical. I don't always find it interesting to personally study the Bible. Here's how Jesus wants to equip me to be able to distinguish the false from the true, the DEMONS from the ANGELS: *"If you persevere in my word,*

you really are my fan; you know the truth and the truth will set you free” (see John 8: 31-32). And to grow in faith and develop greater insight I need to grasp strongly to the teachings of the Word of God. “To grasp” means to submit myself to Jesus’ teachings (or, let them govern my mental, physical and spiritual life). If I do this, then I can define myself His authentic fan. Therefore I will know the truth and it will set me free.

Charmer. Deceptive spirits

I want to be aware of the existence of spiritual creatures distinguished as good and evil. Each man is, as it were, invisibly accompanied by these spiritual creatures. The ANGELS follow Jesus, they are bound by the will of God and act in man’s favor; the DEMONS follow the prince of darkness and lies, acting in exactly the opposite way, in opposition to God and with the intention of destroying and leading His creatures like me astray. These DEMONS, perfidious enchanters that they are, to deceive me, use a precise tactic in three steps that aims to:

1. amaze me, stirring up the maximum of emotions to reduce the critical spirit to a minimum;
2. slowly gain my trust in order to render me receptive to the teachings they want me to believe;
3. make me accept their instructions without resistance. This is the phase of true brainwashing when the willing student is now ready to do whatever the invisible master suggests.

So, ANGELS and DEMONS are the invisible spectators of the unfolding of my earthly life. They are therefore, aware of all my actions, my failings and my victories, my vices and my virtues. These entities have no power to read my thoughts: they can however inspire

them... If they are evil, they can manipulate, create anxiety, force, and possess my mind totally.

When an individual dies, the supernatural beings survive them or, better, they continue to live; and they are able, after even millennia, to preserve the ‘memory’ of the life of a person who they followed in invisibility for the duration of their entire existence. But there’s more. These beings are able to ‘represent’ the character and the cultural and ethical characteristics of the deceased and even imitate their voice. This is what happens indeed in every séance. In the light of this it is easy to figure out how even the so-called ‘experiences of memories’ of a presumed reincarnated person are only the able tricks of deceiving spirits. The DEMONS are invisible, but they know how to take on countless forms and figures. Temptation is the simulation of good; it is the deception by which evil takes on the semblance of good, it is the confusion of good and evil. I can make out the existence of an ‘occult plan’ and a mysterious ‘intelligence’ that intends to remove my gaze from a sure source of salvation. But who is it exactly?

Playmaker. The director

It is astonishing to note how the UFO apparitions and those of the “goddess made in the Matrix” do not only have in common the signs that accompany them (physical, luminous, atmospheric, etc.) but also the periods in which the apparitions occur: the so-called ‘waves’. Coinciding with the phenomena that many attribute to the mother of Jesus, indeed, UFOs are sighted and photographed on location of the areas where the apparitions take place. Statistically analyzing the data regarding the various UFO waves from 1947 till today, I discover that, both the maximum peaks and the minimum peaks have an extraordinary superposition and synchrony with the

manifestations of the Queen of the heavens. From complete graphs it emerges that the UFOs and the 'goddess' appeared, at the same time, in the great waves of 1947, 1950, 1954, 1968, until my days. So a phenomenon exists. But if there is a phenomenon, who is causing it? Who foreordained it? Is it the 'goddess' sponsoring the UFOs or are the UFOs promoting the 'goddess'? Does someone want to indoctrinate me? All this cannot be chance or coincidence.

The Director, the sole intelligence behind all these phenomena and philosophies under examination, has created extreme confusion affirming everything and the contrary of everything, with the aim of destroying everything that is true. This enigmatic playmaker has demonstrated that he wants to:

A. supplant, and often erase the figure of my Savior Jesus Christ;

B. relativize the importance of my pole-star: the biblical Revelation.

To achieve his aim the Director has constantly used masks and lies. The UFO-goddess phenomena is only an example. An occult action of a camouflaged entity with the aim of deceiving the living. So they are the same entities which, having taken off the guise of the Queen of the heavens to convince the devotees of the mother of Jesus, clothe themselves in Martian diving suits to convince those who don't believe in the goddess. Indeed, it is not by chance that in the various waves registered up till now, the 'goddess' has appeared exclusively in Catholic, Latin countries while the UFOs, simultaneously, appeared in the ex-Soviet Union and the countries of northern Europe. As if to say: for those who don't like the idea of the goddess, the Director can always play the extraterrestrial card.

But who is this "occult, invisible director of the planet"?

Decoded. X-Files deciphered

As I have already seen, the Bible reveals that one day long ago in Eden, Lucifer put all his efforts into deceiving the first created beings; he used the trick, now discovered, of the “speaking and moving” image... the serpent. The following centuries have shown me numerous and varied other speaking images from the same “Director”. In the darkness, this director, using a “deceptive screen” has masked himself taking on the guise of one of my loved ones to convince me of the possibility of entering into contact with the spirits and so offer himself ‘in the place of’; he then disguised himself as a occultist, for the more refined palates trying to stir up in them the great desire for knowledge intrinsic to human nature and ‘revealing’ empty and muddled esoteric, occult, kabalistic, gnostic, hermetic knowledge, cramming the mind with pseudodiscoveries on numbers, metals, stones, flowers, pyramids, stars, waters: on everything except the Creator, the true and living God. The Director distracts me from God, filling me with fog and smoke.

For the less demanding, the prince of the Matrix, the enemy of God and man, has disguised himself as a paragnost, magician, medium, card reader; he has put on the clothes of the neurotic, hallucinating holy man; those of the thaumaturgist having understood that miracles and healing are more convincing than mere words. He has clothed himself as an “angel of light” to distribute grace and miracles like coins; to rapture man’s gaze both physically and spiritually: to rapture by hypnotizing, influencing, magnetizing in order to always direct it elsewhere, in the heavens, in a cave or under a leafy tree, in the darkness of a trance, among the clouds... as long as it’s always elsewhere. So that man continues to walk, over the centuries till the end of the world, not towards the ‘mark’, but towards an illusion; not as master and protagonist of his life but as in a trance, hanging by the threads of an invisible ‘puppet master’.

With the complicity of the shadows, of the invisibility, the prince of

the Matrix gains advantage from appearing in the guise of an ANGEL, benefactor to humanity, entity of light, great initiate, supreme guide. In the dark he can continue to practice his ancient craft, lying, deceiving millions of human beings. Biting his tongue, certainly very difficult for him, he disguises himself as an apostle, saint, evangelist, doctor of the church, philosopher; even transmitting words and teachings that represent God and spiritual things in general. While he would naturally be urged to blaspheme God, he preaches Him, in the hope of destroying those who seek Him: **the important thing is to preach only half the story.** Even if his evilness prompts him to mock men, he contains himself and appears as their ‘loving’ guide, to get the strategy of getting me to stray from the only true Way to work. Even though he ardently desires the human race to be lost, he gives out moralistic advice in the attempt to adumbrate the plan of salvation that God has set up precisely to wrench me from the eternal death that comes from the bite of the ‘old serpent’.

The Adversary, he who the Bible defines “*the great dragon, the old serpent, called the devil and the prince of darkness, the deceiver of the whole world*” (Revelation 12:9) is sworn to a single mission: to lead men away from believing in and following Jesus, He who “*...became to all those who obey Him, author of eternal salvation*” (Hebrews 5:9, 10). It doesn’t matter how much men become religious, churchgoers or followers of Christian cults. It doesn’t matter how much they undertake charity and humanitarian works. What matters, to him, is that they do not invoke the name of Jesus to ask Him to forgive them and save them; “*for whoever calls on the name of the Lord will be saved*” (Romans 10:13).

It might seem absurd, in the third millennium, to talk about demonic forces influencing men. But it is written: “*We battle not against flesh and blood but principalities, powers, the rulers of darkness of this world, against the spiritual forces of evil in high places*” (Ephesians 6:11, 12). And I no longer want to believe that it is anachronistic to use this biblical language. The times in which I live manifest too

evidently and clearly that the “enemy” has been at work. I want to rather ask myself: has he been at work in me too? I want to discover if these chameleon-like DEMONS, disguised as ANGELS have also infiltrated my heart and mind.

Possession. Sold soul

Two thousand years ago Jesus met many people who were possessed by DEMONS. Often these people would foam at the mouth, showing evident traits of aggressiveness and scaring all those who encountered them. True monsters in human form. Today, though, it is very difficult to witness such evident events of “demon possession”. But is it really possible that in the third millennium the prince of the Matrix has become weaker or is tired of controlling human beings and the entire world to the point of total possession? Is it really possible that there are no longer any fans of the Matrix who sell their souls to the prince in exchange for money, power, fame and sex? Am I really sure?

The new generation of DEMONS does not show up with horns and a pitchfork. They don’t even try to convince me with lying arguments. They don’t even seem to speak to me. They do not use communication and persuasion. No. They will no longer run the risk that my brain and my conscience identify these attacks. The attack is subliminal and hypnotic... practically invisible. I can just about perceive it if my “spiritual eyes” are well trained and alert. Its subliminal nature stems from the fact that they avoid communicating with my brain, bypassing it with manipulative, deceptive techniques. Rather, its hypnotic nature derives from its omnipresence in the Matrixian society. The Matrix is invaded by advertising that stimulates me and puffs up my image. It whispers to me that “everything revolves around ME”. The Matrix

is full of films that incite me to unleash my basest passions. The Matrix is full of music that exalts my rebellious spirit. The Matrix is pervaded by games and entertainment that stimulate my destructive aggressiveness, thus inebriating my conscience.

The Matrixian possessed does not look mad or show outward signs of hysteria or schizophrenia. The Matrixian possessed often has the appearance of an ANGEL, of an ordinary person who certainly seems not to be doing anything wrong, but in secret is surrendered to the DEMON of depravation, or of envy, or dishonesty, or pride, self-exaltation, or wickedness, falsehood, infidelity, or any of the other character problems they bear and that pollute and distort their image as a fan of Jesus.

Each day, each minute and each decision of my life inevitably bring about an inner psychological battle in my conscience. On the one hand there are the ANGELS who suggest a choice that is coherent with the divine principles of love, righteousness and truth. On the other hand are the DEMONS, who, contrariwise, play on my innate pride and all the other character defects that I still haven't managed to distance from my heart. Modern "demon possession" hardly ever reveals itself as it did in the past with repugnant, coarse, outward manifestations. It hides, malicious and treacherous, behind each of my character defects, my every error, every unhealthy inclination against which I have ceased to battle. If the DEMON of pride, envy or corruption no longer sparks an opposing struggle in my conscience then I have surrendered to that DEMON.

How many DEMONS do I still have to cast out from my "closet"? How dark is my inner cellar? For how long will I protect, play down and justify their presence and "possession" in my life?

The only way out for me as a possessed person in the Matrix is a genetic mutation from Matrix Style to Christian Style... definitively from DEMON to ANGEL. And the only one capable of performing such a profound and authentic change in me is Jesus. Indeed, His Word promises me: *"I will give you a new DNA and will put new*

genes in you; I will remove the Matrixian DNA from your body and give you my divine DNA” (see Ezekiel 36:26).

Into whose hands do I place my destiny? To whom do I entrust the control of my inner cellar? Jesus, exactly as He did two thousand years ago, is capable of casting out these DEMONS from my life making me physically, psychologically and spiritually free. Jesus is the only one who can clear my cellar of the most occult and subtle DEMONS. Jesus is the only one who can free me from the “demon possession” that controls all the fans of the Matrix in a more or less evident way.

DNA

Sanctum. The divine genetic code

Every living being has a *genetic inheritance*. *Genetic inheritance* is the combination of genes carried on the DNA molecule. So my *genetic inheritance*, or the set of messages contained in the genes transmitted to me by my parents, is written in my DNA chain with a code termed genetic.

My pole-star is undeniably clear: the first attribute of God's DNA is holiness. Indeed, I note with a hint of wonder how the word "holiness" (or its synonyms) is found several times in the Bible in association to God with respect to the word "love" (or its synonyms), "justice" or any other divine characteristic. God is totally separate from everything that has been touched by the Matrix. Despite the fact, then, that holiness is God's main characteristic, it is systematically ignored or misinterpreted by many Matrixian wise men. Unscrupulous false prophets, "scientists of the spirit", place holiness in contrast with love, another fundamental gene of the divine genetic inheritance. Holiness appears to have too negative and sectarian a connotation, while love is a positive concept which seems to embrace rather than divide. However, I discover that God's combination of genes cannot tolerate the gene of evil and clearly manifests this. God's love is perfectly compatible with His holiness.

Holiness is thus the main gene in God's DNA from which all His other "gene messages" originate. As a fan of Jesus I am invited to follow God's example (Ephesians 5: 1), reproducing in me His exact genetic code. I don't have the possibility of taking the divine genes that interest me and/or ignoring the genes that upset me. The concept of God that has been spread in the Matrix puts to one side

the invitation that God Himself extends to His fans: “*Be holy, as I am holy*” (Leviticus 11: 44; 1 Peter 1: 15, 16). If I sincerely love God, I must first of all safeguard the inviolability of the divine genetic code, reflecting above all the gene of His sanctity. The moment I, a fan of Jesus, begin to compromise myself with genes other than those found in the divine DNA, I stop reflecting the DNA evidence that identifies me undeniably as a child of God (Isaiah 57:15), revealing in me traces of a genetic mutation... and thus of a different father.

Diabolicum. The genetic mutation of evil

A hereditary disease is a disease which an individual develops due to the action of one or more mutated genes that originate from the genetic inheritance from one or both of the parents. A mutant is an organism, which, thanks to mutations in its DNA that occur by chance or are deliberately induced in the laboratory, takes on characteristics other than those of normal organisms or creatures of the same species, generally conferring them with capabilities that are atypical for the species to which they belong.

In the Matrix there's a sense of a dramatically mutated spiritual DNA. The mere act of breathing the oxygen in the Matrix means taking in invisible but significant molecules of rebellion against my Father and Creator and His genetic code so clearly transmitted to me through the ten genes of God's DNA: the ten commandments contained in Exodus 20.

1st gene: In the Matrix, music exalts my voice, fashion exalts my image, dancing exalts my sensuality, the cinema exalts my gaze, television programs exalt my talent, magazines exalt my body, advertising exalts my desires, companies exalt my career... In short, the Matrix is arranged all around my EGO, it stimulates it, tantalizes

it, drugs it.

The heart of the Matrix pulses to the rhythm of an open and shameless rebellion against the Creator and His first gene: *“Have no other Gods beside me”* (Exodus 20:3). What place does my EGO occupy?

2nd gene: In the Matrix, traditions exalt the relics, religions exalt their saints and/or prophets, spiritual leaders exalt their own superiority... In short, the Matrix has developed into a society in which the creature has taken the place reserved only for the Creator.

The heart of the Matrix pulses to the rhythm of an open and shameless rebellion against the Creator and His second gene: *“Do not bow down before sculptures or images of things up in heaven or down here on earth or in the waters under the earth”* (see Exodus 20:4-5). Before whom do my knees bend?

3rd gene: In the Matrix, bloody wars are fought in God’s name, heretics are persecuted in God’s name, the masses are enslaved in God’s name, political wars are conducted in God’s name, military alliances are formed in God’s name, diversity is fought against in God’s name, minorities are downtrodden in God’s name, God’s friends are labeled fanatics... In short, the Matrix is governed by an elite of blasphemers.

The heart of the Matrix pulses to the rhythm of an open and shameless rebellion against the Creator and His third gene: *“Do not utter the name of the LORD, your God, in vain”* (Exodus 20:4-5). What use do my actions make of God’s name?

4th gene: In the Matrix, doctrines are observed that are born of a genetic code mutated through the creation of religious festivals, the institution of festivities, the imposition of days of rest... In short, the calendar in the Matrix is completely inundated with creatures disguised as demigods.

The heart of the Matrix pulses to the rhythm of an open and shameless rebellion against the Creator and His fourth gene: *“Remember the seventh day of rest to keep it holy”* (see Exodus 20:4-5). Of whom are my truths and doctrines born?

5th gene: In the Matrix, parents are forgotten in their days of old age,

the elderly are abandoned to themselves, grey hair is looked down on... On the other hand, the strong are honored, the rich are protected, the proud are exalted. In short, people are arrogant towards the weak and doormats to the powerful.

The heart of the Matrix pulses to the rhythm of an open and shameless rebellion against the Creator and His fifth gene: *"Honor your father and mother"* (see Exodus 20:12). To whom do I offer my honor and respect?

6th gene: In the Matrix, hands are shaken in church pews, hypocritical hands, hands that do things they do not reveal. Otherwise, who knows what the other hands might think, they would be appalled. Hands that kill the poor with hunger, the weak with strength, outsiders with exclusion, minorities with defamation, the simple with indifference, the ignorant with derision, the humble with humiliation, the sick with isolation.... Hands raised up behind the backs of the brethren. In short, the weakness of the many in the Matrix is exploited by the thirst for power of the few. The heart of the Matrix pulses to the rhythm of an open and shameless rebellion against the Creator and His sixth gene: *"Do not kill"* (see Exodus 20:13). Which side am I on, the side of the victims or the assassins?

7th gene: In the Matrix, the "I want it all, now" philosophy is in vogue, sacrifices are avoided, renunciation is detested, the new is loved at the expense of the old, the use and discard mentality is encouraged, total sexual liberty is lauded.... In short, consumerism in the Matrix is a virus which has poisoned even the most intimate and fragile of human relationships.

The heart of the Matrix pulses to the rhythm of an open and shameless rebellion against the Creator and His seventh gene: *"Do not commit adultery"* (see Exodus 20:14). What do my most secret passions reveal?

8th gene: In the Matrix thieves reign. It would suffice to take a glance at the world of business and Matrixian politics to perceive notable social injustices on every level. Those with more, resorting to the principles of "creative finance", know luxurious, elegant

ways to elude public control, keeping money in their pockets which should be for the community. In short, the thief with the white collar, jacket and tie is often a very important and influential person in the Matrix. Unfortunately, the small businessman and private citizen also increasingly yield to this not very transparent *modus operandi* so submerged in the black marsh of crooked business dealings.

The heart of the Matrix pulses to the rhythm of an open and shameless rebellion against the Creator and His eighth gene: “*Do not steal*” (Exodus 20:15). Do I really possess only what is mine?

9th gene: In the Matrix white lies exist. Falsehood is increasingly excused as an innocuous omission for a good purpose. In the Matrix the biggest lie is “all are equal before the law”. The wealthiest can afford cynical consultants who delve into the jurisprudential maze deforming it to suit their own tastes and pleasure. In short, there are liars who are judged guilty and liars who are let off.

The heart of the Matrix pulses to the rhythm of an open and shameless rebellion against the Creator and His ninth gene: “*Do not testify falsely against your neighbor*” (Exodus 20:16). Do my lips and my behavior always testify the truth?

10th gene: In the Matrix, the citizens live in fear of looking poor, they flaunt what they have and covet everything else, then they buy what they don’t yet have, they build in constant competition with their neighbors. They do things they want people to talk about, they spend, expand and they are what they own.

The heart of the Matrix pulses to the rhythm of an open and shameless rebellion against the Creator and His tenth gene: “*Do not covet your neighbor’s house; do not covet your neighbor’s wife, or his butler, or his maid, or his ox, or his donkey, or anything else that belongs to your neighbor*” (Exodus 20:17). What dream do my deepest aspirations follow? I realize that the rebellion against the holy, immutable law of God, the reflection of His holy, perfect character, does not recognize the true CHRIST and paves the way for the ANTICHRIST and his Luciferian DNA.

Pater Noster. The paternity test

A paternity test is carried out to determine paternity, i.e. if a man is the biological father of another individual or not. This test may be important in view of the father's rights and responsibilities. It is carried out using DNA analysis. Sexual reproduction causes the DNA of both parents to unite randomly to create a unique combination of genetic material in a new cell. It follows that an individual's genetic material originates from their parents' genetic material. By comparing the DNA sequences of one individual with those of another, I can determine whether one individual originates from the other or not. Specific sequences are examined to see if they have been copied precisely from the genome of one individual to that of another. If this is the case, this fact proves that the genetic material of one individual originates from that of another.

Jesus, when he was frontally and directly attacked by the prince of the Matrix (the commander-in-chief of the DEMONS) in the desert, clearly showed the origin of His spiritual genetic material. To each of the three temptations he didn't reply employing personal genes, such as His strength or His intelligence for example, but He replied with a simple, sharp "It is written". Yes, the Bible was also Jesus' pole-star throughout His life on earth. And so Jesus overcame rebellion with obedience and pride with humility. **Jesus was the perfect example of the divine DNA in man, and being like Him, i.e. being Christian style, is ultimately the most important matter in my life.**

From whom does my spiritual genetic material originate? What do the results of my spiritual paternity test say; whose child do I choose to be? Have I accepted Jesus' invitation to come out of the Matrix, assimilating His uncontaminated DNA in me, or have I decided to be the child of another father who will brand me indelibly with the mark of evil?

I either accept, wholly and in its pure state, God the Creator's DNA which contains the necessary genetic information and indispensable

molecules for the harmonious development and correct functioning of His entire creation or I deliver myself with my own hands over to the destiny awaiting evil and its doers, great and small: an eternal, irreversible death.

Even if I have come to discover the very essence of evil as a genetic mutation of the divine DNA, the X-files of the prince of the Matrix are still not completely deciphered. On the contrary, I still have to decipher the very X-files regarding the soon and imminent future of planet earth. But thanks to my pole-star I can find out the future that awaits me.

Apocalypse now

It has been discovered that when an individual falls asleep and their thoughts “drift”, the brain waves start to slow down. Brain waves are graph traces that show the electrical activity of the brain. Depending on the waves emitted by the brain I can identify the following five macroscopic phases:

- **Delta waves:** these waves characterize deep sleep;
- **Theta waves:** are the waves of the stages in which I dream;
- **Alpha waves:** are waves typical of the phase of being “half-asleep” and the moments preceding my falling asleep
- **Beta waves:** are the waves my brain emits when I am conscious;
- **Gamma waves:** are the waves I register in states of being particularly alert or tense.

According to the very well-known parable of the ten virgins that Jesus Himself told (Matthew 25:1-13), the prince of the Matrix has managed to make all ten of the virgins fall asleep while awaiting the bridegroom i.e. Christians who are waiting for their Lord and Savior. But Jesus again, with the same parable, assures me that at midnight, or just before His return there will be a powerful wake-up call. Jesus Himself then prophesies a lightening passage of all His fans from the state of deep sleep (Delta waves) to the state of particular wakefulness and alertness (Gamma waves). I want to carefully follow the decodification of the principle of the brainwave frequencies applied to my “spiritual sleep”, listening to and assimilating this powerful cry of spiritual re-awakening from Matrixian hypnosis.

Delta: Mass hypnosis

The Latin expression “Panem et Circenses” is used, often with a negative connotation, to define the political tactics used by individuals or groups with the aim of attracting and keeping the consensus of the people by organizing group entertainment activities, or more specifically, distracting the citizens’ attention from political affairs so that they would be handled only by the elite. The expression “Panem et Circenses” exemplified an extremely influential mechanism of power over the Roman people, a true instrument in the hands of the powerful to cease the masses’ discontent.

The prince of the Matrix uses the same strategy today to control the masses. He is imprisoning the entire human race in an invisible, silent, odorless, immaterial cell. It is a true silent war.

That my brain continually endures attacks from the outside is now a fact of which I am well aware. What takes me unawares is the discovery that I have become the subject of a real “Mass Hypnosis” without ever having perceived its existence. And yet words, colors, sounds and techniques, of which I have never become aware, are continuously used without scruples in the Matrix with the aim of hypnotizing. This continual, invisible bombardment has a strong influence on the way my conscious and subconscious minds view themselves and the world.

In short, I am becoming more and more of a spectator in the world than a participant without ever realizing it. This happens because “hypnotizing spirits” decide the fate of the Human Race while I am sitting on the sidelines watching them play the game. I haven’t even had to lie on a couch to hear their words whispered into my ear! It’s enough to sit in my armchair and listen to the news, the actors, the voices in the background of the adverts and the various presenters; the deed is done. The messages slowly insinuate themselves in my mind until I think the way the supreme leaders of the Matrix want me to think. All this might seem an excessively apocalyptic vision of the

situation but it corresponds to the current Matrixian reality!

In view of these facts, it seems there's almost no escape since I am subjected to a "silent war" that fires messages in the place of bullets. Messages set in motion by data processors rather than gunpowder; from a computer rather than a rifle... Unfortunately, when a secret weapon is used gradually I never become aware of its presence. Quite the contrary, I adapt to the point of tolerating its invasion in my life. A weapon that makes no noise, causes no evident physical or mental wound and does not obviously interfere with my social or everyday life. A subtle war given that I am not able to recognize the weapon that strikes me and I am therefore lead to believe that that weapon does not exist and that perhaps, it is the fruit of the sick fantasy of all those who love to see conspiracy everywhere.

Jesus predicted that in the last days, just before His return, His fans (defined virgins) would all be spiritually asleep (Matthew 25:1-13). It would seem that in this case too real mass hypnosis has occurred. Religious leaders, spiritual guides and self-styled fans of Jesus are blind to the signs of the times prophesied by the Bible.

And me? Are my main worries bread, entertainment, my career and hobbies, thus voluntarily remaining in my invisible prison? Or am I engaged with steely determination in coming out of the Matrix, reflecting the character of Jesus i.e. God's DNA?

Theta: A spiritual cancer

Cancer is defined as a mass of tissue that grows in an excess and uncoordinated manner with respect to normal tissue and persists in this state after the stimuli that induced the process stop. This uncontrolled, uncoordinated growth of a group of cells is determined by alterations

in their genetic inheritance.

In the Matrix a permanent genetic alteration is taking place right in the spiritual field. The supreme leaders of the Matrix have indeed reached the conclusion that their “one world” will progress only when the present religious obstacles will be eliminated and all humanity observes a single religious creed i.e. only when the original spiritual genetic inheritance given to me by my Creator will be supplanted by a genetic mutation created in the laboratory of evil. Indeed I discover that a universal politico-religious fusion is already underway. Before my eyes, spiritually hypnotized by the great director and puppet master of the Matrix, a new mystical spiritual philosophy is arising that presents itself as a development of faith in Jesus. The prince of the Matrix is preparing an alternative religious framework, with which the whole population of the earth will soon, very soon, have to align itself.

In the Matrix today I find numerous preachers and books that claim to nourish my innate spiritual hunger with a synthesis of religious practices, beliefs, traditions and rites from the most diverse Matrixian backgrounds. This emerging spiritual wave does not propose a return to the pure origins of the one, immutable DNA of God, but a spiritual syncretism of a vaguely just about Christianish appearance. And this forced cross between the word of the Creator and the lies of the rebellious creature is bringing about a Christian-Matrixian syncretism, which is already giving birth to a new religious system in which beliefs and practices based on the teachings of Jesus and the Bible co-exist with the religions and doctrines of DEMONS.

In the Matrix today there is a great (and prophetically suspicious) emphasis on the unification of all those who profess to be fans of Jesus, of every creed and denomination. The principle is: “After all we are not so different... we can certainly work together. If we put aside our doctrinal differences we can agree on the things we have in common.” Numerous religious leaders indeed would swear that the call to observe Bible truths (such as the fourth commandment

regarding the day of rest) does nothing but cause division and therefore should be avoided in the name of love and unity among the brothers. In so doing, these leaders ignore the Bible, my polestar that helps me to distinguish the ANGELS from the DEMONS. The Scriptures could not more clearly oppose this spiritual genetic mutation: *“Whoever goes out and does not remain in the doctrine of Jesus does not have God. Whoever remains in the doctrine has the Father and the Son”* (see 2 John 1:9). And besides ignoring the Bible these pseudo-prophets mutate the divine DNA, ignoring its most important gene: holiness.

This **Christian-Matrixian syncretism** is bringing about a reduction of all the elements of faith to the lowest common denominator. The Word of God in its most inconvenient and unpopular parts is ignored, experience becomes more important than the Truth, miracles and wonders more important than the “it is written”. The sound doctrine of ANGELS and divine correction are judged to be elements of division and conflict without love. But the truth offends only those who do not want to hear it. To ignore the truth means to sell my soul to a destiny of eternal destruction.

I have reached the crux of the question. Soon in the Matrix biblical fundamentalism will be branded as a sectarian spirit and labeled a global threat. This means that those who believe in the divine inspiration of the Bible and its absolute values are dangerous extremists; they are therefore considered a public enemy and treated as such! Those who on the other hand passively bend to the corruption of the purity of God’s Word and accept the Luciferian DNA will be honored and respected. And Revelation (13:3-4) leaves no doubt about the fact that the whole earth will worship the new god, totally absorbing his DNA.

If I examine the matter closely, the Matrixian politico-religious fusion therefore turns out to be a brilliant, sparkling communication strategy that allows me to find no sure points of reference. I am impotently witnessing a more flexible interpretation of the Gospel, a redefinition

of the concept of being a fan of Jesus and agitated, disproportioned accentuation and tolerance. On the other hand, the integral proclamation of the Word of God is hastily, cheerfully cast aside. But I want to ask myself: what is the ‘common ground’ that unites faith and unbelief, the Gospel of Jesus and the doctrines of DEMONS, the divine and the Luciferian DNA? A fan of Jesus cannot ignore the ‘genetic differences’ that separate them from the fans of the Matrix. I cannot ignore the condition of the fan of the Matrix, hiding from him the great, vital Bible truths of which he is still ignorant. Since my principles lead me to the great mandate, I must necessarily proclaim the original Gospel of Jesus in the Matrix... without “serpentine revisitations”. Only the original, uncontaminated DNA has the power to free the fans of the Matrix from their position of slavery. This is why the tyranny that enslaves this world is terrorized by it and fights it with every means possible. **God’s DNA is the nightmare of the DEMONS and their commander-in-chief.**

Even a superficial analysis of what is happening in the “made in the Matrix” religious world cannot conceal from me the fierce calling into question of the original, authentic foundations of faith in Jesus. It is a true spiritual cancer. The Bible predicts how this cancer will spread throughout the world. But God’s call to His fans is: *“Come out of the Matrix so that you will not be infected by its spiritual cancer”* (see Revelation 18:4). God Himself will sit among His fans. Only they are the true people of God! They will be a people who unconditionally reflect the image, character and holiness of the Creator.

These fans of Jesus are still scattered throughout all the religious denominations but they will unite under pressure from the new universal politico-religious leadership, to form a group about which Jesus prophesized: *“Do not fear, oh little flock, because it is your Father’s pleasure to grant you the kingdom”* (Luke 12:32). And this last flock of Jesus’ fans does not await a kingdom of earthly peace possessed by men, but the return of their Lord Jesus Christ in person. This last remnant church will not unite in large temples and ecclesiastic

buildings but, as in the time of the Apostles, in small communities, in their houses and in isolated places. It will be a clandestine church; it will return to the times of the catacombs. But the greater the external pressure from the Matrixian Christian community, the more the little flock's faith in Jesus will grow. And so a flock will grow under one Pastor, just as Jesus predicted.

A flock immune to the Matrixian spiritual cancer. **An unbeatable flock, because it bears the genetic code of the omnipotent Creator.**

Alfa: Another messiah

Today in the Matrix there is an immense, well-organized network formed of thousands from groups, organizations, associations, clubs, lodges and religious groups with the aim and intention of preparing the world for the dawn of a new age, the Age of Aquarius (New Age). The "master plan" of this network is to draw attention to and push to the forefront the sole leader of the world, a new messiah called the Christ or Maitreya, who will come to teach me to live in peace with others. The objective of the movement is thus that of preparing the world to receive the new messiah and bring in the Age of Aquarius, thus establishing a new universal realm on planet earth.

In the New Age philosophy the principle idea is that of the "conscience of Christ". In other words Christ is a force rather than an individual. This idea of the "conscience of Christ" asserts that Jesus was not the only Christ, but He equipped Himself to receive the "conscience of Christ", just as Buddha, Krishna and many others probably did. The fans of the New Age believe that Jesus received the conscience of Christ at His baptism and that He released it at the moment of His crucifixion.

As impossible as it is for me to trace a definitive profile, the main conviction that almost all the fans of this new message have in common is that planet earth and the entire human race are on the threshold of spiritual progress that, if reached, will allow access to a new awareness: 2012 is the date that, more or less in unison, is recognized as the indicative term for this transition and the moment in which all the divisions, both internal and external, that oppress contemporary man, can be overcome thanks to the practice of meditation and seeking harmony with the universe; the date indicated as the bridge that will finally lead to the age of Aquarius, the new era of light and universal brotherhood.

This new spirituality declares a total openness of ideas towards all religions but the philosophy on which it is founded is a precise, calculated effort to undermine Jesus, God's only Son, with a new message that has been working behind the scenes over the centuries.

- Who could this shadow messiah, defined by the Bible as the Antichrist, be if not Lucifer who from the beginning has wanted to take Jesus' place?
- Who could the author of this new era of light and brotherhood be if not Lucifer, the old lightbearing angel?
- Who could be the bringer of a new universal law and peace if not Lucifer who from the Genesis has done all he could to discredit the divine law and harmony in the universe?

Beta: The invisible empire

One of the Matrix's main characteristics is the dissolution of the traditional nation-states bringing about a single planetary government regulated by a central power. The leaders of the Matrix are enthusiastic about the prospect of peace and a new era through the establishment

of an enlightened, universal authority. And the world population accepts pacifically all this believing that the new authority will bring peace to the entire human race.

My pole-star, in the 17th chapter of its last book, tells me about the creation of a “New Planetary Leadership” by the Antichrist, the ex-cherub Lucifer who wants to take Jesus’ place, precisely in these last days. Surely this impostor will have to have at his disposal a subtle form of dictatorial government to control the citizens without opposition. To preserve a fragile social order the prince of the Matrix will very soon repress every form of dissent, resistance and uprising. Indeed the apocalyptic revelations in the Bible warn me in no uncertain terms that together with the formation of a world religion and politics, in the Matrix a universal dictatorship will rise up. And these new dictators, by playing on the specter of emergency to limit civil liberties with emergency measures are already taking possession of the democracies known to me today.

History teaches me that all the Matrixian dictators always employ the same strategy. Control is power. Although they are dictators with different ideologies they find common ground in their strategy. All the dictators always adopt the same schemes and tactics to limit free societies and eliminate dissent.

It is far too easy for me to observe the world and believe that these biblical warnings are exaggerated or out of tune with the times: after all, I continue to do what I have always done. I navigate in the fascinating world of Internet, switch from one TV channel to another, enjoy the Hollywood flicks, read the bestsellers and newspapers that give me an overall perspective on the current political world, courts hold trials, newspapers publish news, protesters march against war, preparations for an election campaign are underway.

In the collective imagination dictatorships have very evident facets like the scenes in a film: the boots climbing the stairs, someone knocking on the door in the middle of the night, the troops marching in the streets, the giant banners unfurled over the buildings. Scenes

of terror with smoke on the horizon coming out of cremation ovens. I am used to seeing sensational images regarding totalitarian societies: gulags, concentration camps, killing fields. Even the more educated citizens of the Matrix believe that as long as the press publishes and parliament makes laws then all is well. However, normality often preannounces the start of a change, a point of no return in a dying democracy. Normality often continues to exist even when a violent dictatorship has established itself. Indeed history teaches me that the establishment of a dictatorship does not necessarily mean mass extermination of the people. Historically, dictatorship has a semblance of normality. Initially there are high profile arrests for “treason” or sporadic arrests for “espionage”. All this happens invisibly while tourists visit the monuments *en masse* and celebrities parade in the city nightclubs. So I don’t pay much attention to the evolutionary process that transforms a free society into a place where all this can happen.

And yet today in the Matrix, concepts like democracy and liberty are silently disappearing. Civil, political, social and ethical rights that are the foundation of democracy are more and more ignored and trampled on. A technocratic corporation with a tyrannical edge based on surveillance, monitoring, indoctrination by the mass media, military oppression and a radical separation of the social classes is being established on all levels. Surveillance cameras, microchips, social networks and mass means of communication are greatly used by a small circle of governors to manipulate the will of the masses who live under the constant oppression of poverty, hunger and sickness. A sort of Orwellian nightmare with “Big Brother” in which a shamefully rich, powerful and corrupt confraternity lives off a population kept in ignorance regarding its real condition of material and spiritual slavery. And so, through the legislation of the governments and thanks to a new spirituality in the churches, the prince of the Matrix, with the help of the DEMONS and politically sided and religiously allied people, is injecting his DNA into every

living soul.

Yes, I can finally see clearly! In material terms the Matrix is a technological police state, governed by a powerful, obscure elite constantly seeking to keep the masses subjugated. In spiritual terms, the Matrix is a world in the image and likeness of Lucifer, Jesus' great adversary.

It's a rather grey, gloomy image of tomorrow's world, from a social, economic and political point of view. But I want to remember two things:

1. The prophet Daniel prophesied that the last days would be times of great anguish as there has never been before in the history of the human race (Daniel 12:1);
2. The main capability of the architect of the Matrix, as already demonstrated in heaven with the ANGELS, is precisely his capacity to keep his plans and intentions invisible till the last minute.

Gamma: Lying miracles

I will soon find myself facing an incredible series of very evident paranormal phenomena, so miraculous that they will immediately cause all the world religions to agree. A well-devised progressive sequence of supernatural manifestations so clear and irrefutable as to be questioned by no one. Evidence of such strength as to immediately cause all wars to cease and impose a new powerful collective conscience able to immediately unify all men as never before. But who will appear hypnotizing the world with signs and wonders?

- The deceased, characters from history and my loved ones, who from the "hereafter" greatly desire to give me advice?
- The reincarnated who, under hypnosis, are greatly concerned about

enlightening me?

- The Martians who, having come from very far away, greatly desire to meet me?
- The spirits who present themselves to me under the false guise of ANGELS of light?
- The goddess who is so similar (over the centuries and continents) to the ancient female divinities?
- The Christ who wants to establish his not very heavenly and very earthly kingdom?

According to practically all the “made in the Matrix” religions, supernatural phenomena will monopolize the attention of the world in the last days. And from 2012 these supernatural phenomena will increase, unleashing all their saving, miraculous energy to unite all the religions under the wings of a new messiah. This moment coincides with the beginning of a new era of peace and wellbeing.

Is it truth or counterfeit, of ANGELS or of DEMONS? How do I know if my own senses are tricking me? My pole-star offers me three clues:

1. The Antichrist will perform signs and miracles, even deceiving, if it were possible, Jesus’ fans;
2. The last days will not be ones of peace but of tribulation;
3. The dead cannot appear.

The Bible also gives me peremptory warning in **1st Thessalonians 5:3** that when this entity, together with all its fans, says: “Peace and safety”, then sudden destruction will come upon them, like labor pains to a pregnant woman; and they will not escape. Indeed, once again in the apocalyptic revelations of the Bible, in chapter 18, I find crystal clear indications regarding the sudden ruin of the Matrix and the abrupt end of this invisible dictatorial empire.

I read:

1. *“Your judgment has come in a moment”* (verse 10);

2. *“In a moment such great riches were destroyed”* (verse 16);
3. *“In a moment it was reduced to a desert... so the Matrix... will no longer be found”* (verses 19-21).

The biblical image does not describe a harmonious continuation towards the future, but a crisis and radical discontinuity in a short period of time, which suddenly gives rise to the battle of Armageddon, the final crisis... the last confrontation between ANGELS and DEMONS, the epilogue of the great battle between Jesus the Creator and Lucifer the creature.

My pole-star reveals to me the destiny of the Matrix: the empire of empires will end up like Sodom and Gomorrah (Isaiah 13:19).

Independence day

Justice. The seven last plagues

The closer we get to Jesus' return and the final battle between good and evil, the more the ANGELS intervene with strength and determination in the lives of the fans of Jesus, who are called "saints" and/or "saved" in the Bible. The book of Revelation is, indeed, full of extraordinary interventions by ANGELS to help the "saints".

The ANGELS' main task is to accompany me on my walk of faith and protect me from the continual attacks by the DEMONS. But they will not always hold back the winds of strife (see Revelation 7:1). Precisely for this reason, at the end of probation when every human being will have made their choice, the ANGELS will no longer be able to take care of those who will have rejected (at that point, definitively) the divine protection, accepting the mark of belonging to the Matrix. And so the winds of strife will blow freely over the earth in the form of plagues, striking seven times those who have chosen to distance themselves from the vital presence of their heavenly Father (Revelation 16:1-2).

These winds will be violent, their scourge devastating but the citizens of the Matrix struck by the plagues will continue to blaspheme the name of God (Revelation 16:11, 21), while the fans of Jesus, marked in their foreheads with the seal of good, will be once more gathered, like the hen gathers her chicks, under the protective wings of their omnipotent God (Revelation 7:2 and Luke 13:34).

The seven last plagues will be the final events before Jesus' return. The Matrix will crumble, evil will end and my world will

be cleansed of all that destroys and causes pain. But, during these plagues which will strike with their curse the human allies of the old serpent, the Creator, the whole angelic world and the saints/saved themselves will be the ones to suffer the most.

The one. The return of Jesus

My pole-star reveals to me that soon God the Son will return to earth to finally bring man back to his place of origin. It will be a day of independence and total liberation from the virus of the Matrix. The whole Bible directs my gaze towards this grand event; to have my gaze directed “elsewhere” could cost me dearly.

Jesus will finally take me home where no weeping or war-cries will be heard; where it will no longer be possible to see blood flow or tears spilt over the murder victims. A place where I can fully enjoy love, peace, freedom, solidarity, no longer as poignant, passing dreams, but as eternal indestructible moments.

The Bible nails the prince of the Matrix down, unmasking him together with his mendacious X-Files. This is why this prince comes up with thousands of tricks to keep me away from the saving information that my pole-star offers me. An angel of light, then. But hell can hide where there is too much light. My pole-star reminds me that the prince of the Matrix: “...*has blinded my mind so that the light of the Gospel of the Glory of Jesus, which is the image of God will not shine in me*” (2 Corinthians 4:4). The light of the rebel angel is blinding; the light from Jesus and the Gospel illuminates. One light, that of Jesus, that has no need of a stage to shine, unlike that of the prince of the Matrix which cannot make itself noticed without staggering effects and supernatural signs and wonders.

My pole-star depicts the prince of the Matrix as a “roaring lion”. He

roars because he knows he has little time left; he knows that Jesus' return will put an end to the dominion of his invisible, dictatorial, bloody, cruel empire. The last move he has left to make is to 'imitate' the very return of Jesus Christ. Jesus predicted this and to the disciples, who asked Him to reveal the date of His return, He said: *"Let no one deceive you. Because many will come using my name, saying: 'I am Christ', and will deceive many... So, if anyone says: 'Here is Christ, or there', do not believe it... because as the lightening comes from the east and is visible as far as the west, so too will be the coming of the Son of Man"* (Matthew 24:27).

The Bible continues with the vision of Jesus' return saying: *"Because the Lord Himself will descend from heaven with a loud shout, with the voice of the archangel and the trumpet of God, and the dead in Christ will rise first; then we who are alive and remain will be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air..."* (1st Thessalonians 4:16-17). It just seems like a play on words: **"to meet the Lord in the air"**; but these words are prophecy and they are also a safeguard. They will save me from the thousands of presumed messiahs who torment my times. The "Director" is making preparations according to the Bible prophecies, thanks to a new gospel, a new religion/spirituality, a false return of Christ and a mendacious New Era. But I will not be able to be deceived: because my pole-star tells me that the true Christ, Jesus, God the Son and Michael the Archangel will not set their feet on the earth at His return; they will not establish new laws or houses of prayer; they will not be able to appear in any circumscribed geographical location because every eye will see them. What is the purpose of staging a false return of Christ other than to counterfeit the true return? Perhaps the liberation of the human race is no longer a pious illusion; it's probably closer than I can imagine. I want to be very careful that no one deceives me... my eternal life in heaven with Jesus depends on it.

Resurrection. The waking of the dead

Thanks to the day of Jesus' resurrection two thousand years ago, there will be a marvelous day for the resurrection of His fans: *"Dear fan, we do not want you to be ignorant about those who are asleep, so that you will not be saddened like the fans of the Matrix who have no hope. If we believe that Jesus died and rose again, then we also believe that God the Father, through His Son, will bring those who have fallen asleep back to join Him. For we tell you this by God's word, that we who are alive and remain till Jesus' coming, will not precede those who are asleep"* (1st Thessalonians 4:12-15).

How wonderful! If Jesus were to return today, His fans who are alive would see Him descend from heaven and at the same time they would witness the resurrection of the fans who, over the centuries, have descended into the tomb. If Jesus were to return at this moment I could witness the resurrection of the dead because the 'last day' would have come; the only day on which the dead can rise. And if the dead rise only on the last day, at the end of the world, that means that at this moment it is not possible to find the soul of any deceased person in heaven.

God is the God of the living, not of the dead. He wants me to live forever. While the Bible removes false, nebulous consolation, it however offers me a steadfast certainty: not the indestructibility of the soul but the reawakening of the entire being. No longer, therefore, wandering in search of answers from the spiritist hereafter; but a certainty of the here and now, in a serene, assured encounter with the Word of God: *"God... has put the thought of eternity in my heart"* (see Ecclesiastes 3:11); this Word tells me that I was created to live eternally. Ultimately, man aspires to immortality because God wanted us to stay immortal: he created us for this pleasure.

It is true that as human beings we continue to die; but a real paradise awaits me: this is the hope that the Creator of the universe continues to make resound from generation to generation, till the last day.

Jesus rose again in history; I will rise again in history. This is the Gospel, the Good News of eternal life at Jesus' return.

Eternity: A new world

“For, behold, I create a new world; no longer will the Matrix be remembered; it will not come back to memory. Be glad, yes, rejoice exceedingly over what I am about to create; for, behold, I create a new world for your delight and joy. I myself will rejoice over the new world and will be glad about my fans; there will no longer be sounds of weeping or cries of anguish heard; there will be no more newborns who live only a few days, or elderly people who do not live out their days. They will build houses and inhabit them; they will plant vineyards and eat the fruit. They will no longer build and another inhabit, they will no longer plant only for another to eat; because my fans’ days will be like the days of a tree; they will always enjoy the work of their hands. They will not labor in vain, they will no longer bear children only to see them die suddenly; for they will be the descendants of the blessed of the Lord. It will come to pass that, before they call me, I will answer; before they ask me, I will already have granted their request.

The wolf and the lamb will graze together, the lion will eat straw like the ox, and the serpent will eat dust.

They will neither hurt nor destroy in this new world”, says the Creator (see ISAIAH 65:17-25).

New Conclusion

Destiny. In front of a crossroad

Just as the Matrix in all its forms makes people age, become ugly and weakens man very early on, the same thing happens in the invisible spiritual world. The Matrix is a **“progressive degenerative virus”**. Despite his zeal and diligence, the prince of the Matrix is a tired, ugly being and deeply disappointed with his work. Evil has left its mark on him forever. This mustn't however cause me to drop my guard; I don't want to underestimate him because danger is always around the corner. Jesus himself invites me to *“watch and pray so that you don't fall into temptation”* (see Matthew 26:41), *“because the prince of the Matrix has come down towards me with great anger because he knows he has little time”* (see Rev 12:12).

Regarding the battle that took place in heaven between the ANGELS of God and the DEMONS of the prince of the Matrix it is thus written that the prince and his DEMONS did not win. Again in the following battles that ensued on the earth the ANGELS got the better, they showed that they were simply stronger. In these battles between good and evil I am also involved as a man, day after day. The superiority of the ANGELS in my life is always demonstrable to the degree to which I allow it. *“I therefore want to put on the whole armor of God, so that I can remain strong against the pitfalls of the prince of the Matrix; my fight indeed is not against flesh and blood but principalities, powers, the rulers of darkness of this world, against the spiritual forces of evil that are in the high places invisible to me”* (see Ephesians 6:11-12). *“If you are not with me you are against me,”* Jesus tells me in no uncertain terms (Matthew 12:30). I cannot have the possibility of not choosing or making a neutral decision as though this battle

between good and evil, between Jesus and the prince of the Matrix, has nothing to do with me. Jesus died for me and together with His ANGELS is fighting for me. Yes, for me! To delay this decision is to take an explicit position against Jesus in favor of the rebel angel. I want to be aware of this truth that Jesus in person wants to transmit to me at this time. I am in front of a crossroad in my life...

Exit strategy. Come out of the Matrix

To come out of the Matrix means to stop believing all the “entities of light” that present themselves to me.

To come out of the Matrix means to stop believing that my soul is immortal and accept the only antidote to my eternal death: Jesus.

To come out of the Matrix means to stop inventing new divinities giving them the place reserved for the only true God.

To come out of the Matrix means to stop promoting the alteration of the divine spiritual DNA with a Christian-Matrixian fusion planned on the drawing boards of creatures.

To come out of the Matrix means to stop contradicting the genes of God’s divine DNA and thus also His holiness and His love.

To come out of the Matrix is a program of transformation of my genetic inheritance which is manifested through my character and lifestyle from “diabolicum” to “sanctum”, from DEMON to ANGEL.

To come out of the Matrix is to have the courage to test, according to the light of my pole-star, the Bible, the origin of the signs and wonders that will soon capture and cloud my senses.

To come out of the Matrix means to fight, with Jesus’ help, against all my character defects, never surrendering to the continual demonic attempt to possess my soul.

To come out of the Matrix means to take a serious, clear and conscious

decision for Jesus, without continuing to remain in a false neutral and/or lukewarm position.

To come out of the Matrix means to become definitively like Jesus, to be Christian style!

Victory. Finally free

In the world of the occult everything has a cost. Every time I turn to soothsayers or magicians or open any other X-file, I am called to pay with interest. All the citizens of the Matrix that have been directly or indirectly involved in occult practices are forced to undergo the consequences: negative transformation of the character, mental illness, emotional and affective disorders, psychological damage, physical illness, spiritual problems, inner fears and more. Indeed, my pole-star has always warned me: *“Don’t you know that if you offer yourself to someone as a slave to obey them, you are a slave to the person you obey: either of the evil that brings death or of the good that brings righteousness?”* (see Romans 6:16).

But Jesus assures me: *“My dear fan, you will not be the one to fight this battle”* (2 Chron 20:15, 17). With His death on the cross and the following resurrection, Jesus unmasked and triumphed over the X-files of evil. He, who brought the DEMONS to their knees during His earthly life annihilated their power and made their final destruction sure. My pole-star confirms to me that *“Jesus, the Son of God, incarnated Himself as a man to destroy the works of the prince of the Matrix”* (see 1 John 3:8b). *“He has spoiled the principalities and powers of darkness, and made a public spectacle of them, triumphing over them by means of the cross”* (Colossians 2:15).

Jesus’ victory gives me the victory over the occult forces of the DEMONS that are still trying to control me while I walk with Him

in peace, joy and the assurance of His love. I no longer live in the spiritual darkness of the Matrix or with the fear of obscure, evil powers, nor in ignorance and a lack of meaning in my life. In this new liberty in Jesus, I am called to grow in the likeness of His image, reflecting His uncontaminated DNA, talking with Him daily in prayer and nurturing myself spiritually with His Word.

Bodyguard. I am not alone

The ANGELS are with me every day, protecting me against the Matrixian attacks. I am not alone in the struggle against evil! If the veil that stops me from seeing the invisible were to be removed, I would see the ANGELS, powerful creatures, fighting for me. My protection is their mission!

Myriads of ANGELS protect me from Evil and distance the forces of darkness that want to destroy me. The ANGELS watch over me. On this earth myriads of divine messengers can be found, sent by God to keep the DEMONS at bay from all those who refuse to follow their ways and that they try to attract under their dominion. These protecting ANGELS are in constant contact with my heavenly Father.

In the same way in which a man talks to a friend, the ANGELS have always spoken to men to rescue them. Often the words of encouragement from the heavenly messengers have revived the courage of many of Jesus' fans and elevated their earthly thoughts projecting them towards the promised paradise where the saved will rejoice wearing white robes, wearing bright crowns in the presence of the great, white throne of the Creator of the universe.

I want to try to better comprehend the service of the ANGELS and keep in mind that every sincere fan of Jesus has the guaranteed protection of these celestial beings. Hosts of light and strength accompany the

humble in heart who believe in the divine Bible promises and make them their own. Powerful heroes, cherubim and seraphim, seated at the right hand of God, have the task of serving the fans of Jesus who have been saved. The ANGELS also deserve my attention. God created them as a blessing for man and they help me by suggesting to me the right thoughts and protecting me from the temptations of the prince of the Matrix and his DEMONS.

God expects me to abandon the confusion and falsehood of the Matrix to rejoice over the creation. I want to learn to trust God! I want to learn to turn to Him because He has the power to free me! I want to tell my heavenly Father clearly what I need. He will listen to my prayers too and send me His ANGELS to protect me and help me do the right thing.

At Jesus' promised return *"God will send His ANGELS with a loud sound of the trumpet to unite His fans from the four winds, from one end to the other of the heavens"* (Matthew 24:31). On that day, all the ANGELS will accompany Jesus who returns to save all those who have had the courage to come out of the Matrix. On that day, finally, I will be able to meet my GUARDIAN ANGEL and see all that my eyes cannot see. It will be marvelous when my Lord and Savior Jesus opens my eyes to the invisible spiritual world. What wonders my eyes will see!

Postface

A world invisible to the human eye is about to come out into the open: powerful, imposing creatures, guardians of the human race and messengers of God, are about to reveal themselves manifesting God's glory. On the opposite side, the host of Evil is ready to accuse the sincere fans of Jesus, but the heavenly host, one thousand times ten

thousand ANGELS, keeps watch so that those who are tempted are protected, strengthened and reinvigorated. Both armies are ready to take action but it is up to me to choose with which army to fight, which pole-star to follow, which Jesus to look to and which Gospel to heed.

Then, one day very soon, I will find myself in the presence of God, who will hand me the eternal destiny I myself have chosen.



Apocalypse Angel 2.0

The Vision

Nowadays more and more people are wondering if and when the end of the world will come. And the pole star of every fan of Jesus does not offer an exact date, on the contrary, it encourages us to be wary of prophecies that focus on an exact date. But what the Bible shows me is that just before this event (which will be a catastrophe for the Matrix fans but a rescue for the fans of Jesus), God will send a final message.

This message invites me to have the style of Christ... a style that comes from within through the transformation of my character, and that only later will show outwardly, through my lifestyle. It is a message that conveys a vision of moral likeness to the Creator... ultimately, it is a heartfelt appeal to be like Jesus.

This message does not recognize the human Matrixian barriers of religions, nations, races, language or sex. Furthermore, this message cannot be stopped because it does not speak from church pulpits, nor from television studios or even from the street corners, places where you always need permission from a ruling class. No, this message is unstoppable because the idea spreads from one heart to another and is not subject to any censorship.

An idea can be everywhere and nowhere at the same time, it can change position without moving, communicate without speaking, exist without substance, knows no barriers and is immortal.

Yes, just before the return of His Son, Jesus, God will brighten the whole earth with an idea, a vision, a hope... ultimately, a message: come out of the wickedness of the Matrix and be like Jesus (Revelation 18:1-8). It is a message of deliverance by which God will illuminate the whole world, disinfecting and immunizing His fans from the Matrixian virus. This vision, rooted in the depths of

human awareness, will represent a hope/an assurance of liberation from the bondage of the Matrix. Only such a vision will be able to stir the waters, awaken the virgins, heat up Laodicea, mobilize the forces, hope and strength of the fans of Jesus.

To be like Jesus is a vision that will, in the dark streets of the Matrix, light up the hearts of all sincere fans of Jesus, spreading to the four corners of the Earth in the blink of an eye, inviting these fans to come out of their mental, material and spiritual prison, the Matrix.

Whispering this thought into man's ears, God will masterfully defeat the Matrix in the blink of an eye and with few resources and men (Revelation 18:10+16+19). And the Matrix will go crazy because, not identifying the enemy, it will not be able to aim at the hated target.

The Matrix will be defeated by a vision that the Creator has put into the soul of His creature: eternal life in a world full of love and justice! (Ecclesiastes 3:11 and Hosea 2:19).

Jesus is about to return.

Master of puppets

A puppeteer is an artist who animates puppets, special dolls that appear on the stage from the waist up, moved from below by the hand of the puppeteer who wears them like a glove. Similarly, a marionette is a type of doll that appears on the stage with its whole body, unlike a puppet, and is moved from above by strings.

Since the beginning of time, puppeteers, with different names and repertoires, have constantly changed masks and stories and the show generally takes place in a small wooden building called a puppet theater.

The Matrix, the very real puppet theater of my time, is an open-air theater for puppeteers, where the puppet master is fiendishly trying to subjugate the mind of every citizen of planet Earth, animating them with his perverse, rebellious spirit. And his cunning, developed over thousands of years studying humans, leads him to use different types of “bait” depending on my character, my background... ultimately, depending on my weaknesses.

But, really, the strings that allow the puppet master of the Matrix to control me at his will, represent my EGO, which, when stimulated each time with the right bait, reacts in a surprisingly predictable and controllable manner.

Am I really sure that I have a strong will and would not be swayed by the different masks (bait) of the Matrix master puppeteer, whose sole objective is to make me rebel against the loving and perfect will of my Creator?

Psychological holocaust

Matrix: a dictatorship that, unlike all others in the past, does not base its power on the strength of weapons and physical violence, but on the power of communication and psychological violence. With cold and implacable ferocity, it uses political-religious propaganda techniques developed with scientific precision; its enlightened architect and his demons subjugate the citizens of the Matrix, manipulating their feelings and even their memories to keep them constantly trapped in a psychological bondage from which they cannot escape. The grand design of the prince of the Matrix is aimed at achieving total control over people (called “possession” in spiritual terms), obtained not through repressing the OUTWARD Christian actions but eradicating the INNER moral image of God carved in the hearts and character of His fans. It is a real psychological holocaust. In other words, the citizens of the Matrix will soon have a heart and an INNER character in the image and likeness of evil and their OUTWARD actions will testify to this. My pole star tells me unequivocally:

“Those who are INWARDLY similar to the prince of the Matrix will continue to practice injustice OUTWARDLY; and those who are INWARDLY like Jesus will continue to practice justice OUTWARDLY” (see Revelation 22:11).

Absolute domination

The prince of the Matrix is not against religion and spirituality, on the contrary, he feeds on it. He knows perfectly well that he desperately needs religion to be able to completely control and subjugate his subjects. Political control and even economic enslavement are not enough. No! To reign unchallenged over me, the master puppeteer

also needs to subjugate my conscience. That is the only way his domination will be absolute. To do this, the prince of the Matrix needs religious leaders and false prophets who, for the love of money, power and sex, will sell him their souls.

A black nobility is soon to emerge, a caste of leaders whose objective is the total submission of my innermost conscience, making me become a hollow shell, a living dead... a zombie.

Absolute domination has always been the dream of the prince of the Matrix. Am I swapping my freedom of conscience and thought for a life drowned in virtual, ephemeral pleasure, blindly following this caste of leaders?

iSlave (I, slave)

I live in the era of the iPhone, iPad and iPod. I am in the era where everything revolves around my "I". This is the "apparent truth" with which the Matrix is trying to appeal to my senses. But are things really so?

- In the past, man would build his own home in a short time. Today, for the same basic need, I am slave to the banking system for decades;
- Man used to enjoy the fruits of his labor. Today an increasing portion of the fruits of my hard work is shamefully fattening the belly of the administrator;
- Man used to speak with God directly and joyfully brought his offerings. Today my donations do not always have a sure destination in accordance with God's will.

In the morning I wake up believing I'm free, but my day is dictated by an agenda that I did not write. The "real truth" (which looks like a play on words but is not) is that I live in the era of the 'iSlave'! The Matrix humiliates me in every area of my life, from economics to politics to religion, subjecting me to its diabolical, perverse philosophy of

material and spiritual slavery. It's a parasitic system in which all its institutions survive by sucking my lifeblood. Indeed, the blood in the veins of the Matrix is made up of my sweat and tears.

Wake up, iSlave! Wake up because Jesus is coming back to break your chains definitively!

The watchtower

My pole star (the Bible) often mentions the “watchtower” where the fans of Jesus should be stationed awake and alert, waiting to see a sign of His second coming to planet Earth. He wants to restore His kingdom of peace and glory. In particular, the prophet Isaiah (see 21:8-10) predicts the fall of the Matrix; it will be announced by a mysterious messenger who will notify the faithful watchmen that will be standing on the watchtower.

The Matrix has also built its own “watchtowers”, of which it is particularly proud. But unlike those of the fans of Jesus, the towers of the Matrix have as their main purpose to protect the Matrix status quo from these hierarchies, controlling and indoctrinating the masses of their people, stifling ideas, thoughts and desires that are in opposition to them. Yes, these towers are used to keep the leadership on a level inaccessible to the ordinary citizen or believer. And from this privileged position, and with the power that such “height” gives, they fight against the message of Jesus, the message that wants us all at the same level. Indeed, “the first shall be last”, says Jesus.

The sad truth is that in the Matrix, the fortress serves to shamefully suppress and trample the people, blocking any initiative that would arise from below. But these watchtowers, although they look powerful, can do nothing against the latest revolution announced

in the biblical prophecies. It will be a peaceful revolution, yet at the same time undefeatable. A revolution that will come from the underground, like a tsunami sweeping away all the proud towers of the Matrix.

It is no coincidence that the prophet Joel proclaimed (see Joel 2:28-32) that in the last days, just before the return of Jesus, God will speak through His servants, young and old, but strangely enough, no reference is made to the proud leaders boastfully wearing their Matrixian uniforms loaded with medals of honor and standing on their watchtowers with guns pointed at their own brothers and sisters.

Radio London

Radio London was the series of radio programs broadcast by the BBC British radio and addressed to the continental European populations under Nazi-fascist occupation during the Second World War. The editorial staff of Radio London became famous for their swiftness in transmitting information to the world which, thanks to the calm and reasonable comments, nothing like the pompous Nazi arrogance, conveyed a sense of serenity and hope in the future. Furthermore, Radio London's role in the war became crucial in sending special messages, sent by the Allied high command to the local resistance units.

The Bible prophesies that in the last days, during the fierce political, economic and religious dictatorship of the Matrix, there will be a new "Radio London" that will broadcast, in spite of its few and humble means, the truth in a world covered by lying shadows. And as always, the pole star of every fan of Jesus promises that in spite of its powerful means, the arrogant and false propaganda of the Matrix will not be able to conceal this cry that will break the secretive silence that

will envelope everything and everyone. In fact, the Bible confirms to me that this voice will illuminate the whole earth with its glory (Revelation 18:1). It will expose every attempt from the Matrix to cover up the reality and the seriousness of the situation. This voice will send a powerful message to all the fans of Jesus: “Come out of the Matrix!”

Yes, according to the pole star of every fan of Jesus (the Bible), the most powerful spiritual earthquake that has ever happened is about to take place. After two thousand years in which God has allowed the **fans of Matrix** (defined by Jesus as weeds) to grow together with and next to the **fans of Jesus** (called the good grain), the time is coming when God’s people will be shaken by the most powerful spiritual earthquake ever (defined as the harvest). The consequence will be the separation of these two classes of fans within the people of God (Matthew 13:24-30). But why is this not addressed by the various religious leaders? This information is treated as if it were TOP SECRET. Yet Jesus himself talks about it openly. What is so worrying about the announcement of this earthquake as to silence the “spiritual fathers”, the “doctors of the law” and the “shepherds of the flock”?

This prophecy is being kept TOP SECRET by the leaders of today’s religious denominations simply because this event, catastrophic in the eyes of the fans of the Matrix, will completely annul the proud human strategies that have produced an infinite number of churches that are lukewarm/blind/naked, bringing out only two sides. No religious denomination will be spared from this sieve, none! No church member will be able to pretend that nothing has happened and quietly resume their spiritual slumber, not one!

What will this TOP SECRET earthquake reveal about my real spiritual allegiance? Will I be on the side of the humble and pure of heart, or on the side of the arrogant and proud? Jesus tells me: learn from me, for I am meek and lowly in heart; and you shall find rest for your soul. (Matthew 11:29).

The resistance

Even when the political management of public affairs becomes more and more sad and shabby, resist! Even when the economic pressure in my life becomes more and more constraining and oppressive, resist! Even when the spiritual manipulation of my consciousness becomes more and more subtle and perverse, resist!

When the Matrix has taken full possession and control of my society, it will be faced with a small humble and unknown resistance that will be invincible at the same time. It will be a non-violent resistance and well anchored in truth, justice and love. A resistance that will block the prince of the Matrix from reigning undisturbed, illuminating the whole earth with the last message of Jesus: "Come out of the Matrix!"

The Matrix wants me passive and hypnotized, getting me drunk with its entertainment. The resistance wants me awake and active, reinforcing me with the Word of God and prayer. The Matrix wants me a slave, the resistance wants me free.

God created me to be free. Long live freedom! Long live God, my Creator!

Black nobility

Sin

The Matrix Generation today is known by its lack of awareness of SIN and the reversal of values. Adultery (the 7th commandment) for example, has become a virtue; dishonesty (8th commandment) is seen as business know-how, lying (9th commandment) is diplomacy; knowingly leaving tens of thousands of people every day to die of hunger (6th commandment) is not considered a war crime by anyone because no Matrixian soldier pulls any trigger. Isn't the construction of deadly and terrifying weapons today considered useful to the peaceful development of the world? Aren't wars today defined bearers of freedom and democracy?

But this holocaust of the 'enlightened' era of the Matrix Generation is even more serious and horrific than what was carried out by past generations because what was done yesterday at least raised some feeling of dismay. What is done today, however, leaves most people totally indifferent. All this is not called SIN, but it is defined in some cases in a politically correct way as "social imbalance of the Fourth World" and in other cases as "the war against terrorism". In an attempt to keep the masses quiet and subordinate, these "inferior creatures" are haughtily given the crumbs from the "superior Matrixian race", the dark Luciferian planetary caste. The masses are kept on their knees where they are unable to see the richly-laid table and thus pull on the tablecloth depriving this occult fraternity of its abundance of money and power.

Thirst for power

The top of the Matrixian hierarchical pyramid is firmly under the control of a caste. This caste is made up of obscure men who have divided among themselves, in a manner that is invisible to me, domination over every area of my life, my aspirations and my hopes.

- The Matrixian caste governs the politics in my society, dismantling more and more the Welfare state that still guaranteed a minimum of dignity by providing at least the essential services to me as a citizen;
- The Matrix caste controls the economy through finance, draining public money and lending to me, the customer, at exorbitant interest;
- The Matrixian caste guides religion through traditions/rites/sacraments and doctrines, spiritually starving me, the faithful member.

The Matrixian institutions (from the political to the religious), rather than be a service to the community, want to govern the citizens and members. This desire to govern often leads to an attitude of control and domination and sometimes even to oppression and persecution.

The prince of the Matrix has always promised man to satiate the innate desire for domination and supremacy. He infects the hearts of his followers with a virus called: lust for power! Through its “gospel” the Matrix injects the masses with a delusion of omnipotence, which triggers me to dominate over everything and everyone. But his past tells me that the power (being equal to God) that he promised my foreparents, Adam and Eve, turned out to be their death sentence.

But the Gospel of Jesus says that whoever wants to be first should voluntarily put himself in last place. And only he who humbles himself will be exalted one day!

Am I possessed by a thirst for power? Do I want to exalt over my neighbor?

The invisible caste

The Matrix is developing more and more into a society in which one central intelligence thinks and decides for all its inhabitants. What to eat, what to buy, who to vote for and what to believe in, is increasingly a matter of media perception rather than truth being analyzed, compared and weighed. The Gospel according to the Matrix, guarded by an invisible caste and spread through powerful media is: whatever is showier automatically becomes the right thing to do/buy/believe/vote for.

- If I don't turn MY brain on, I will blindly follow the will of the invisible caste;
- If I don't open my BIBLE, I will blindly accept the truth of the invisible caste;
- If I do not personally know JESUS, I will unknowingly worship the puppeteer of the invisible caste.

The power of the Matrix is based on the ability to communicate persuasively through the media, which is increasingly seen as the hypnotic beacon of this invisible Matrixian caste. The master puppeteer of the Matrix does not use obligation and force, but has developed a more subtle and hidden ability to influence the choices and preferences of the masses. It is almost like a mass hypnosis exerted by the power of the media in this dark and invisible caste that likes to be called black nobility.

The Matrixian central intelligence also controls the Matrixian world of spirituality and religion. Millions of fans of the Matrix do not personally choose their spiritual life, but live a collective, nebulous spirituality following the great and reassuring river of religious traditions and is founded on the standardization instilled by the hypnotic beacon of the invisible caste. Indeed, in the Matrix there is no absolute truth, but many relative truths. In the Matrix, whoever fully believes in biblical truth as the revelation of the Creator is labeled as an "extremist". The truths in the Matrix change from time to time

according to what is convenient to the invisible caste. God's will is subordinate to the materialistic advantages of the present needs... everything is subordinate to the agenda of the prince of the Matrix.

Do I personally study the Bible to compare what the religious leaders say with what God says? Do I personally pray to Jesus to better understand the choices I must make in life? Or do I follow the Matrixian river of the majority?

Of course, following the majority and the traditions of my family and my community makes life easier and also promises greater success. But am I really convinced that the truth is always on the side of the "many" and of "tradition"?

A fan of Jesus prefers truth over majority, justice over traditions, friendship with Jesus over being part of the crowd. And it's Jesus Himself who says to me today, insisting: "Come out of the Matrix! Only my truth will set you free, only I have words of life!

Unconventional

The political system uses conventional words and slogans to ensnare the consent of the public. The economic system uses conventional situations to accumulate riches upon riches. The religious system uses conventional assumptions to subdue the consciences of its members.

God, in these last days, will not be limited by human conventionality, but rather will escape the control of the leaders of the Matrix.

God, in these last days, will not use conventional human means and instruments, but rather will mock the economic gurus of the Matrix.

God, in these last days, will not wait for the conventional willingness of humans, but rather will bypass the religious leaders of the Matrix.

God in these last days will be an "unconventional God"!

The end of the caste

Jesus announces the end of the Matrixian caste: *“You economic, political and religious leaders, listen to Me! My fans have been robbed and left as food for the vultures of the Matrix because you leaders ruled for your own personal interests and not for the benefit of the community. Therefore, listen to Me you leaders of nations/banks/religions: Here I am against you leaders, I will demand my fans from your hands, I will make you stop governing my fans, you Matrix leaders will even stop governing yourselves, but I will tear my fans out of your mouths, and their sweat and their tears will no longer be accessible to your shameful greed”* (see Ezekiel 34:7-10).

Yes, Jesus will tear His fans from the hands of the leaders of the Matrix, and He will be their only Guide. You can count on that! The Creator God declared it Himself, to humble all those who believe themselves great on this earth (Isaiah 23:9).

Spiritual matrix

Religious war

The kingdom that Jesus came to establish two thousand years ago on this earth was the opposite of what His so-called fans wanted at the time. Although He was the Prince of Peace, His example of a life of love and a message full of hope sent the cold observers of religious traditions into a tailspin. Rather than submit to the truth, they started a “religious war”.

- Jesus, who was the founder and the cornerstone of the church, was regarded as its enemy and destroyer;
- Jesus, who had given the commandments through Moses on Mount Sinai, was condemned as a transgressor of His own commandments;
- Jesus, who had come to break the power of the prince of the Matrix, was denounced as a demon and the devil.

During His life, neither His mother nor His brothers understood His mission. Not even His disciples understood it. Nobody at that time understood His mission, and during His ministry He walked alone, but accompanied by the omnipotent Holy Spirit. With deep sadness and steely determination, He faced the “religious war” that was hurled violently against Him.

Today, after two thousand years, do I also leave Jesus alone, or will I bow with humble submission to His moral example that He left me as an inheritance?

Religious cancer

Reading the Bible and the Gospels every day on the life and message of Jesus, I cannot always grasp the degree to which His mission was, in those days, profoundly reforming and revolutionary. Today it all seems so obvious or common to me, precisely because Jesus' revolutionary DNA has been attacked and infected by a religious cancer so subtle that it is invisible even to the eyes of God's people nowadays.

1. I was taught that the followers of Jesus are made up of people who follow certain ecclesial duties, rituals, traditions, and/or doctrinal points. Jesus tells me that His people are where two or three of His fans sincerely meet in His name! (Matthew 18:20);

2. I was told that the temple of Jesus is the physical place where His so-called fans meet. Jesus tells me that His temple is me in person! (1 Corinthians 3:16);

3. I was taught that the priests of Jesus are those who undertake an ecclesiastical career. Jesus tells me that the real priests are all His fans who have come out of the Matrix darkness to His marvelous light (1 Peter 2:9).

This change of mind, which will heal me from religious cancer, will soon result in a short circuit in the cold present condition of the religious conservatives, making the ground crumble beneath their feet. But it is the only cure from this deadly disease in my soul.

Have I also let myself be infected with this religious cancer by cutting myself off from the priestly call given to me by my Creator and Savior?

Spiritual chamomile

The Latin phrase **“Ecclesia semper reformanda est”** refers to the belief that the church must continually re-examine itself in order to remain faithful, in action and in doctrine, to the Gospel message. This is the revolutionary DNA of Jesus. Matrix on the contrary, brings the more reassuring and less annoying “Peace, peace, peace.” Here are the three religious cancers of “Peace” that have infected the church in the last days (called Laodicea in Revelation):

1. Peace to you who are observing the right tradition/doctrine... in other words, you're making the necessary SACRIFICES!
2. Peace to you who are supporting the right church... in other words, you're rebuilding the TEMPLE of God!
3. Peace to you who you are following the right leaders... in other words, you are obeying the PRIESTS of God!

This is a real **“spiritual chamomile”** that wants to keep Jesus' fans (also referred to as virgins), hypnotized with a false message of security and peace, in a state of trance and apathy. But the revolutionary and reformational message of Jesus will rise up again in the last days, healing His people (unfortunately only the wise virgins) from the Matrixian religious cancer. The limited access to the priestly function imposed by the creature will soon be torn down by the Creator! Jesus assures me that everything that was not initiated by His Dad (God the Father) will be eliminated (see Matthew 15:13).

Lethal weapon

What are the weapons that the prince of the Matrix is using to attack the people of God?

According to my polestar (the Bible), these weapons are:

1. Self-sufficiency, Christians who feel spiritually rich;
2. Arrogance, religious leaders who propose themselves as representatives of God;
3. Blasphemy, religious denominations that believe themselves to be the door to heaven.

The Matrixian lethal weapon is so deadly for the fans of Jesus because it hides under the deceptive cloak of religiosity and respectability. The attack comes from where I least expect it. The closest collaborators of the prince of the Matrix are located within the church. The Bible calls them wolves in sheep's clothing. They pretend to be friends of Jesus, but the Bible reveals that their true leader is a roaring lion seeking to devour all true fans of the Good (1 Peter 5:8).

The lethal weapon of the prince of the Matrix has been built to anesthetize the spiritual eye of the fans of Jesus with the following tactic: I observe the right doctrine, I am part of the right church and follow the right leaders. So I am deserving. It so happens, Jesus calls Christians in the last days "sleeping virgins" precisely because they are "anesthetized" by this unwarranted sense of security. This is the result of self-sufficient people who feel spiritually "on the right side." Jesus depicts this spiritual blindness by someone who steps into the darkness of the Matrix with extinguished lamps. Few fans of Jesus have their lamps lit to realize that they are still in the Matrix, they should be awake and with a clear enough mind to admit that they need Jesus.

Where do I think I am? Do I feel someone is missing?

Only those who have a direct, sincere and daily relationship with Jesus will be able to expose these deadly weapons disguised as good intentions. Jesus wants to open my spiritual eyes making me see that I'm poor, blind and naked. He alone is the way, the truth and the life. Only those who have Jesus can be protected from these deadly weapons.

Religious pride

Two thousand years ago the people of God did not study the Holy Scriptures of the Old Testament with the desire to align themselves with the humble and strong character of God, but dwelt only on those prophecies that, interpreted in their own way, could exalt their national pride and show how God despised all others.

In the same way, today's Christians who externally seem big fans of Jesus, but inwardly (cultivating the spirit of selfishness) are ravenous wolves, interpret the prophecies of my polestar in order to enhance their religious and denominational pride. They claim that the Messiah will come, as King, to humiliate all those who are not part of their religious group. The prince of the Matrix, using these false interpretations of the Bible, always manages to cover his thirst for power and that of his followers. But to a true fan of Jesus the demonic spirit of self-exaltation is very clear, profoundly different from the One who is humble and meek: Jesus.

Religious ostentation

The proud spiritual wolves of the Matrix, with a cynicism that is diabolical to say the least, willingly disguise themselves as humble and devout sheep, because this facilitates the capture of their meal, the much courted and adulated sheep. Today, in the Matrix, the sheep "costume" most often used is religious ostentation. In fact, the Matrixian wolves flaunt the following:

- their religious tradition manifested by outward forms and rites such as clothing, diet and language – in spite of Jesus showing how all this is not the focus of true spirituality;
- their church (denomination) – even though Jesus transformed any

place where He stopped into a “church”;

- their biblical knowledge and their “ecclesial résumé” – despite Jesus teaching me to bring the good news humbly and simply.

In addition, they exalt themselves with their offerings and prayers performed in public to show off – even though Jesus placed the focus on the quality and sincerity of these actions/behaviors.

The motivation that triggers all of these attitudes is not love for God and neighbor, but the disproportionate love for themselves and for their religious image. In other words, in today’s Matrix Generation, the so-called fans of Jesus boldly flaunt their religious image with great conviction, but completely lack the character of Jesus. They suffer from a spiritual disease that focuses on the appearance of man separated from the Matrix, forgetting that the perfect Christian style is born above all internally from a new heart, and that only as a consequence will also it show outwardly.

Wrapped in the false and lying spirit of an invented “religious purity”, today’s wolves are always ready to point the finger at the speck in the neighbor’s eye, completely forgetting to first remove the beam in their own eye.

Exit strategy

Jesus Himself tells me that the only strategy to render ineffective the deadly weapons of the prince of the Matrix is as follows:

1. Have the humility to admit that I still find myself in the Matrix.
2. Demonstrate sincerity in asking Jesus for help.
3. Accept the inner work of the restoration of my character to the image and likeness of Jesus.

These three simple steps represent the defeat of the prince of the Matrix, and at the same time are my exit strategy from the Matrix. And if you think about it, the vision before my eyes becomes more and more clear. What else could be the antivirus for pride, arrogance, self-sufficiency and the exaltation of self, if not humility? It is the character trait of Jesus most hated and feared by the prince of the Matrix, and most forgotten by His fans themselves. Not surprisingly, the polestar of the fans of Jesus constantly tells me that God is near to those who have a broken heart and He saves the humble of spirit (Psalm 34:18). Do I feel the need of Jesus' help, or do I feel self-sufficient? If my answer is NO, then the Matrixian lethal weapon has already struck me.

Infection

Priesthood 1.0

In the beginning man, free from sin, lived face-to-face with his Creator. Nothing forbade Adam and Eve from having intimate communion with God. Suddenly, that relationship was interrupted. Adam and Eve sinned, and one of the consequences was the loss of intimate communion with God the Creator. They could not enjoy their relationship with God as before, and their descendants could no longer approach Him directly. A system of mediation was introduced as an alternative. A chosen group was to intercede for the people because it was no longer possible to talk face to face with God. Indeed, everywhere a family would set up their tent, the father would build an altar for himself, for his family and for his whole household. He would sacrifice a lamb on the altar, symbolizing Jesus, around which every morning and evening he would gather his family and all those that were part of his clan (Gen. 8:20 – Noah; Gen. 12:7, 8; 13:4,18; 22:9 – Abram; Gen. 26: 25 – Isaac; Gen. 33:20 – Jacob; Exodus 17:15, 20:24,25 – Moses). And this service lasted throughout the patriarchal period, until the election of the Levites, after the Exodus from Egypt.

Subsequently, the Levite priests of the Old Testament held two tasks that the people were not able to do themselves:

1. Acted as intermediaries, taking on the sins of the people through the blood of the lamb that the priest wore in the Sanctuary of the Lord,
2. Played a pastoral ministry for the people, because the common people were not allowed to enter the sanctuary.

These two functions were reserved for the priesthood, the Levites, who were chosen by God Himself. However, this was not God's original design! It was only a temporary solution, intended only until Jesus would come to restore what Adam had contaminated, the seal that God placed on him at the time of his creation. This seal was being created in the moral image and likeness of the Creator, and it showed that man was the property of God, but refusing the seal of belonging, my foreparents chose the prince of the Matrix and his rebellious spirit of pride and haughtiness. The first coming of Jesus on earth put an end to the temporary priestly system of the Old Testament, restoring the original design of the universal priesthood (Revelation 5:9,10; 1:5,6 and 1 Peter 2:5,9). And thanks to Jesus' ministry of redemption, all His fans now have direct access to God and to all the rights and duties of priestly ministry. The mission of Jesus on Earth, His death and resurrection, has decreed, once and for all, the end of the priestly caste, and the end of priesthood 1.0.

The origin of the religious caste

The current conception that the Matrix has of the "laity" appeared in the Christian church of the Middle Ages, completely denies the thought of Jesus and therefore also denies the polestar of each of His fans: the Bible. Yet the same church manuals of the religious denominations that exist today place the ministry of the preacher/pastor/priest in contrast to that of the laity!

Unfortunately, when the church went further into the dark ages, the body of Christ split into two: clergy and laity, where the clergy gained greater and greater prestige, until it grew into a priestly caste again, and the role of the other Matrixian class, the "laity"

was restricted to bringing tithes and offerings and obeying the clergy. So medieval Christianity completely obscured the divine concept of the **universal priesthood**.

The result was that the so-called “laity” was manipulated and exploited, but it was never an important and active part of the church. And, incredibly, this status differentiation was also inherited by the religious denominations that originated in the following centuries.

Castration

Initially, the early Christian church was made of a single class, the priests, in which the only variable, at the discretion of the Holy Spirit, was the gift given to each member of the body. The priestly ministry of each fan of Jesus was based on the gift that member received from the Spirit of God (Ephesians 4:11). And the collective gifts received by the fans of Jesus made the church complete, and at the same time united and indivisible. In other words, it was a strong church in harmony with the original plan (theocracy) of the Creator.

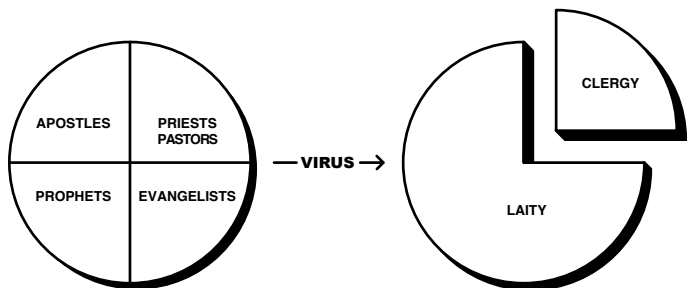
Unfortunately, a Matrixian virus was slowly introduced into the body of Christ, splitting it into two. In short, the priests, who had a special gift bestowed by the Holy Spirit (the gift of shepherding the flock), began to break away from the other priests who had all the other gifts.

The devastating consequences of this spiritual castration can be summarized in two points:

- a. The beginning of a first class that has increasingly monopolized the priestly mandate resulting in a system based on power and

career;

b. The beginning of an increasingly passive second class and the consequent decline of all the other gifts.



The Matrix virus

The priest 2.0 is a **servant of the Lord** whose task is taking care of the sheep of His flock, but at the same time remaining himself a sheep, so that rather than rising above his brother, he humbles himself to serve him. This is the revolutionary message of Jesus that enraged the religious leaders of His day. What other concept could have blinded the religious leaders with hate to the point of condemning an innocent man to death, a man who preached the gospel and did so much good? Was it His message of love, or was it His revolutionary message that put all the fans of Jesus at the same level, effectively removing the power that the leaders had devoured and accumulated over the centuries. Was it the catalyst of the hatred of the Matrix ruling class who was infected by the same virus of self-exaltation as the prince of the Matrix, who said in his heart, *"I will be like the Most High"* (Isaiah 14:14)?

In the church of Jesus, the sheep who receive the greatest responsibility must be the most humble of all the fans of Jesus, as Moses was. The Matrix virus uses the opposite technique, it inculcates that the first remain the first, increasing the distance between them and the last of the flock. This is the religious cancer created in the laboratory of evil!

Theocracy 1.0

In the Old Testament, the Israelites went through a time in history when a decision was made that changed their fate, and today, after several thousand years, I still pay the consequence. And this change, completely forgotten in the Matrix, corresponds to the change of the regime from theocracy to monarchy.

Theocracy consists of two distinct terms: “theo-” meaning “god” and “-cracy” meaning “power”, literally meaning “divine power.” The Matrix invented the monarchy, a regime in which the position of head of state and governor is held by a single person, a limited, mortal creature, in opposition to theocracy in which the power is firmly in the hands of the Creator.

When Israel insisted on a king, the prophet Samuel was disoriented, believing that he had been rejected by his people. But God was quick to react: *“Then the LORD said to Samuel, ‘Listen to the voice of the people in all that they say to you, because they have not rejected you, but Me, that I should not reign over them’*” (1 Samuel 8:7). And the people are not slow to admit not to admit: *“Then all the people said to Samuel, ‘Pray to the LORD your God, for your servants, so that we will not die: for all our other sins we added the evil, to ask us a king’*” (1 Samuel 24:19). That is how the initial/ideal plan of God (theocracy) was shattered by man.

Immediately, God puts His plan B into action. He works to regain harmony, but without imposing it on anyone. And so it continues for centuries: the history of salvation, where the will of God and that of man are constantly at loggerheads. So I, man and creature, can stop God from ruling effectively. God had hoped to reserve a free people, without a king, and be their only Lord. But when the prophet Samuel was old, the people of Israel wanted a king *“like all the Matrixian nations”* (see 1 Samuel 8:5). So, the kingdom of God (theocracy) made way, among the chosen people, for the current shape of the **Matrixian pyramidal hierarchy**. Israel was called to be a nation of ONLY priests, each with different functions (Exodus 19:5-6). Because of free choice, it became a nation with its own **“Tower of Babel”** in the image and likeness of the Matrix. I still suffer the consequences today. The decision made by the chosen people of God to represent it has, in fact, altered the course of history. It is I that drag my Creator in the Matrixian circle. GOD has always allowed all nations/created beings to walk in their own ways (Acts 14:16). This has immense and far-reaching consequences. Although God finalizes the history of mankind, He respects the freedom of men. So when GOD entrusts me with a mission in accordance to His perfect will, I, a free man, can exercise my own will to act against the will of God. He wanted to avoid this, but because He gave freedom of choice, He humbly bends His omnipotence.

The divine mind map

When the apostle Paul wrote (certainly divinely inspired) that God chooses some to be apostles, some prophets, some evangelists, some pastors and teachers (Ephesians 4:11), what did he mean

exactly? Must I read and interpret the verse literally? If it is to be understood in the literal sense, then is God giving out honorary ecclesiastical titles to His fans, like cash from an ATM bank machine? But is this really the deep meaning of the divine message? Really, from what spirit do the honorary titles originate in the religious realm?

As always, Jesus is the key to understanding the Word of God, Jesus firmly denounced the proud ambition of the leaders (both political and religious) in search of power, titles and elevated positions.

Indeed, my polestar tells me, «But Jesus called them to Him and said, *“You know that the princes of the nations exercise dominion over them, and they that are great exercise authority over them. But it is not so among you: but whosoever will be great among you must be your servant, and whoever wants to be first among you must be your servant: just as the Son of man came not to be served but to serve and to give His life as a ransom for many”*» (Matthew 20:25-28).

In light of this **“divine mind map”**, I have no doubt that Ephesians 4:11 should be understood as follows: *“Well, it is He who has given different gifts to men, some have received special ability to be apostles, some the gift of prophecy, and others to bring people to Jesus, helping them to receive Him as their Savior, while others have the gift of caring for those who belong to God, just as a shepherd with sheep, guiding them and teaching them the ways of the Lord.”*

It is my understanding that the apostle Paul was inspired by the Holy Spirit with the concept that has as its focus the **gift/task/ability**, “to care for... as a shepherd cares for the sheep”, and not the **title**. It is true that the concept of **shepherd** in the Bible refers both to Jesus and to man. But only when it refers to Jesus does it take on its broader meaning, both as a gift and as a title. When it refers to man, it should be confined within his own gift or task,

avoiding using it as a title. In addition, it is evident that all the gifts listed are “pastoral/priestly gifts” to guide the flock. I can describe the apostolic gift as a “pastoral/priestly gift”, or the prophetic gift as a “pastoral/priestly gift”, or the gift of evangelism and/or teaching. In short, all the gifts that the Spirit of God wants to give to ALL sincere fans of Jesus are “pastoral gifts”, or priestly gifts. Once again it is clear that the will of God is to have a people of only priests, following the example of Jesus, taking care of their neighbors yet remaining humble as sheep.

There is a verse in the Bible that really does seem crystal clear: *“Do not call anyone on earth your father, for there is one Father, the one who is in heaven”* (see Matthew 23:9). Here the Bible is clearly talking about a **title**, an appellation. Then, whoever calls anyone “spiritual father” is clearly against the Word of God. Up to this point, a literal reading will suffice to make this concept clear. But even in this case, how can I limit myself to the literal meaning of this very important Bible verse? How is it that only a few people dig into the depths of this divine message? Is God speaking only of the word “FATHER”, or is He stating a broader concept? And if it is a broader concept: that to each of His fans is reserved at least one divine gift but never any divine title, then this verse can (indeed, must) be applied also to all other titles of God.

Jesus, God and Creator, not only humbled Himself, stooping to my level in His incarnation, but even voluntarily made Himself my servant, kneeling to wash my feet. And, just as His greatness is manifested in His humiliation, so also the importance of the servants of the Lord (starting with myself) MUST be manifested in their meekness and humility. So it is with the great men of God, they always stand out because they are like Jesus, primarily in humility.

The spirit of the Antichrist

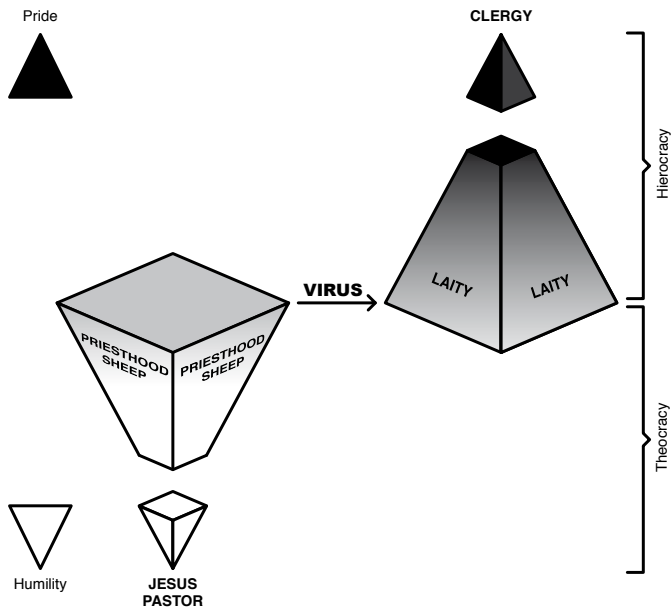
As it is already clear, theocracy literally means “divine power.” Theocracy is not a hierocracy, the government of the priests (from *hieros* meaning sacred), but rather the government of God Himself. The devilish intention has always been to move the government from the hands of the Creator to the hands of the created.

The principles that differentiate the spirit of the Antichrist (also called the Beast in Revelation) from the Spirit of Jesus, the true and only Christ, are:

1. with increasing responsibilities there is also increasing pride and craving for honor, power, fame and honorary titles, instead of humility and service -> growing upwards instead of downwards!
2. the upper class is always composed of a caste of the created rather than the Creator himself.

The hierocracy is the Luciferian tower of Babel in the embryonic state. But the Spirit of “I” is already evident! The major responsibilities and gifts are not seen so much as a tool for loving and humble service, but rather as a means to achieve an elevated EGO. On the other hand, the hierarchical pyramid that goes down instead of up is theocracy, which is, and always will be the original and ideal plan for government over created beings by the Creator. And it is inspired and built by the Spirit of GOD, a spirit of humility, service and lowering of the “I”.

So whoever wants to break away from the concept of “sheep” and wants to be above, can only be moved by the spirit of the Antichrist, because the only position he desires is that of his Savior and Creator.



The tower of Babel

The greatest men of God filled by the Holy Spirit, despite having the gift of prophecy rarely called themselves prophets, preferring to be called **“servants of the Lord”**. And God called Moses “His servant” (Numbers 12:7). Here is a person who received a front-row job who, as taught by Jesus, voluntarily occupies the last row... the ranks of a servant.

Didn't Jesus teach that whoever wants to be first should be last? If those who receive the greatest spiritual responsibility also want to be first, are they filled with the Spirit of God? Is it with God's

Spirit, shown by the infinite humility of Jesus, or the spirit of the Antichrist, the one who wants to exalt himself to the place of Jesus?

I want to humbly remember that we are all sheep and only Jesus is the Good Shepherd. At the same time we must not forget that, being all priests, we have important rights and duties, and that the laity is an invention of the prince of the Matrix.

Modern Israel, which is the church and the body of Christ, continues to follow the same Matrix way of doing things. Regarding the first point of Jesus' invitation to become more humble as we have more spiritual responsibilities, today's church (Laodicea), on the contrary, is giving honorary titles to a caste of sheep, titles only reserved for Jesus or God the Father. But, regarding the second invitation of Jesus to be **ALL priests**, Laodicea, on the contrary, was divided into two categories, the clergy and the laity, forgetting the rights/duties that each fan individually has towards his Savior/Creator and his neighbor.

This is the reason why many of those who heard the call of priestly/pastoral care of the flock, have strayed from the example of humility shown by Jesus, the Chief Shepherd (1 Peter 5:4). Over time it resulted in a **Matrixian pyramidal hierarchy** built higher and higher... a new **tower of Babel** in a church that wants to reach the sky, putting their leaders (still mere creatures) at the level of the Creator. Jesus assures us that everything that was not built by His Dad (God the Father), will be destroyed (Matthew 15:13).

Imprinting. The tomb of the Church

The Egyptian pyramids are ancient architectural structures built during the Egyptian civilization. They are complex tombs built for

their Egyptian kings.

Why is the Matrix still obsessed by the hierarchical pyramid where a small caste of so-called “enlightened and wise” dominate the vast majority of citizens, without even a hint of shame? Both politics and the economy are shaped in the image and likeness of the Egyptian pyramids. Unfortunately even the religious world does not escape this sad reality.

As in the times of the Egyptians, the pyramids served as tombs for the ruling caste, so even today in our Matrixian system, the pyramid represents the spiritual death of God’s people (the famous ten sleeping virgins). The promise of divine power, also called Pentecost, will remain a distant and elusive dream as long as so-called “Christians” are not of one mind, with equal dignity and equal responsibilities (each according to his own gift), just as the disciples of Jesus were in the upper room when they were filled/baptized with the Holy Spirit.

It is true that God loves order and organization. Heaven is so organized; each angel has his role and importance. God does not advocate confusion and disorganization. On the contrary, the Matrix, called Babylon in the Bible, is notorious as a symbol of confusion. But this does not mean that God appreciates any type of organization. It is also true that we do not all have the same gifts or even the same number of gifts (see the parable of the talents). But it does not mean that the fans of Jesus with more gifts have the right to feel more important, considering themselves above their brother or sister.

The Matrixian pyramid-shaped hierarchy is a virus carrier which is poisonous and deadly for our soul. In fact, it exalts those who have greater responsibilities, putting them proudly at the top of the pyramid. But all this is in total contrast to the teachings of Jesus, who said that whoever wants to be first must be last, and the servant of all (Mark 9:35). Jesus had something very specific in mind when He said those words and this is in complete contrast

to the Matrixian pyramidal hierarchy. Jesus' method lowers those with greater responsibilities and gifts and makes them servants to others. The Church of Jesus should be a servant rather than being managers and leaders! Even the language we use reveals the spirit by which we are moved: a rebellious spirit of Pharaoh, or the spirit of the meek and humble Moses?

The hierarchical pyramidal organization is based on the desire for self-exaltation that has always been cherished by human beings and was first manifested by the prince of the Matrix (aka Lucifer). Self-exaltation can only happen in open rebellion against the Creator. At the end of this wretched self-destructive process we always find a "human pharaoh" that considers himself "god on earth". That's why the pyramidal organization among the people of God represents the tomb of the church of Jesus.

Humility instead of self-exaltation. Here is the real spirit that distinguishes the divine from the human, an organization without caste in which the biggest is considered the smallest. This is Jesus Style!

Only now can I understand the meaning of the diagram on the cover of "Come out of the Matrix" by Christian Style. The twelve white blocks represent the twelve tribes of spiritual Israel, the people of God in the last days. They are also known as the 144,000 who, however, rather than reflect the perfectly humble character of Jesus, have taken the proud pyramid shape of the Matrix. That is why Jesus sends the last angel/messenger to light up the whole earth with authority: "Come out of the Matrix, o my people!" (Revelation 18:1,4). He calls for His church to become His moral image and likeness by abandoning the arrogant pyramid shamelessly reproduced by the Matrix, where the proudest is exalted, trampling on the humble and the weak.

Imprinting is a term meaning: to take shape or take the original form. In psychology it is a form of basic learning that occurs in a period of life known as the critical period, when one is biologically

predisposed to that type of learning. The concept of the body of Christ (the church) as a pyramidal hierarchy, the desire to exalt self, is like a mold of its image and likeness imprinted at birth by the Matrix on every person. On the contrary, the desire for humility and service to the Creator and to others is the imprinting of Jesus.

Angel or demon, fan of Jesus or a fan of the Matrix... it is all a matter of imprinting.

Immunity

Sola scriptura

God's people like to be called the people of "sola Scriptura". This is an incredibly important feature because it is one of the two characteristics that will distinguish the true people of God (also called the remnant in the Bible) in the last days (Revelation 20:4). This "Scriptura" completely ignores the concept of "laity", elevating every sincere fan of Jesus to the rank of priest. If the "Scriptura" calls the whole people of God, "a chosen race" and "royal priesthood" (1 Peter 2:9), what right do I have to divide the same people of God into "clergy" and "laity"? Do I really and deeply believe in the Bible, the polestar of every fan of Jesus? Do I really accept, observe and guard the concept of "sola Scriptura"?

The pushers of the "spiritual chamomile" love to shake up the Matrixian cancer that is found OUTSIDE of their own denomination, but willingly forget (or knowingly omit) that the true fans of Jesus will be hated, abused and persecuted first by their own brothers INSIDE the same denomination. That is the reason it is a religious cancer.

Yes, it is true! If I decide to become a messenger of Jesus of the "sola Scriptura" and an ambassador of His last prophetically-announced revolution, I will discover, with great suffering and sadness, that the most ruthless attacks will be from those who, till recently, called themselves my friends and family. Yet, the time is coming when the mask of ANGEL will fall disastrously off the fans of the Matrix. That will happen when the true fans of Jesus will carry out His revolution, thus refusing the "spiritual chamomile" specifically prepared in the laboratory of the prince of the Matrix.

Priesthood 2.0

The New Testament does not mention any division among members within the church, although it recognizes the different functions. The only distinction is between the fans of Jesus and the fans of the Matrix. However, with the passing of time, the leaders of the church began to attribute to the clergy a spiritual quality and to the laity a more material quality. They used to say: “what the soul is to the body, the clergy is to the laity.” Therefore, according to this Matrixian view, the lay person needed the clergy to obtain salvation. But didn’t Jesus say that only HE is the way, the truth and the life and that no one comes to the Father except through Him?

The fundamental implication of accepting the priestly mandate is to understand that the two tasks, intended by God to be only temporary, were conducted by the priesthood and are now being performed:

1. for mediation: every believer has direct access to the Father through Jesus. There is only one mediator between me and God: Jesus (1 Timothy 2:5);
2. for the priestly/pastoral ministry: every fan of Jesus is truly a minister (priest) and thus has a ministry to carry out, at the same level as his brothers.

The priesthood 2.0, then, includes ALL the fans of Jesus who work alongside their Teacher and Pastor. Their ministry does not take place only in church buildings, but mainly in factories, offices, in their family and neighborhood. In everyday activities, they bear witness of Jesus, showing a character like His, the seal that was rejected by their ancestors thousands of years ago in the Garden of Eden.

Shepherd 2.0

The polestar of every fan of Jesus gives the title of “elders” to the leaders of the church (1 Peter 5:1-4). This does not make them a class set apart. In fact, they too are sheep. They ONLY have more experience/seniority in the path of faith and have greater accountability within the flock of which they themselves are a part.

This mindset reminds the leaders, namely the sheep who are “older in the faith”, not to feed the flock for the sheer interest of money or professional career, or even worse, for the sake of power and honor. Those who have greater responsibility within the body of Christ do not escape the fundamental fact that they are, and will always be, sheep just like their brothers, and that their task is first and foremost to live a life as an exemplary sheep, starting precisely with humility. Finally, in the same verses, my polestar speaks of the coming of the Savior, calling Him the supreme Pastor. Here is Pastor 2.0! Here is the true and only Pastor. We are all sheep.

Church 2.0

The church 2.0 does not have a ministry, but is a ministry. Therefore, the main function of the church must be to train ministers to meet people in the Matrix for Jesus and with Jesus. The church must not exist for self preservation, but to enable its members to better perform their ministry. So the church is the university of Jesus and the senior members are the instructors.

The only way to get rid of the Laodicean lukewarmness is for everyone to become priests. It is a people with a pastoral/priestly mission no longer reserved to a limited number of caste but for all its members. It's time to get out of the Matrix. It's time to take seriously

the priestly role which Jesus entrusted to me personally. It is time for the priesthood to be extended from a caste of professional graduates in theology, to the whole body of Christ, the church. The caste does not have a reason to exist anymore. Indeed, it is harmful and damaging.

Destroyer or restorer?

According to Jesus, who taught **universal priesthood**, all the people of God are priests. Because priesthood is extended to everyone, according to Jesus the priestly caste (the clergy) is no longer needed! This ministry should not be for a privileged few, called clergy by the Matrix.

The divine concept of **universal priesthood** eliminates the Matrixian human distinction between the laity and clergy at its roots. Since every sincere Christian (fan of Jesus) is a priest, no one plays a role before God that is less or more important... **we are all sheep and priests at the same time**. This is priesthood 2.0. There is no difference in status among the fans of Jesus. We are all on the same level. All the fans have been given a mission by Jesus, and no one can be substituted by anyone else.

In God's kingdom there is only one class of fans: the priests. The privilege of living after the revolutionary and saving ministry of Jesus is that every one of His fans is a priest himself. And everyone who carries this light with courage and humility in the thick darkness of the Matrix will be labeled as a "destroyer" of the religious order and of the universal Matrixian brotherhood. This is the sad human perception. But God calls these priests "reformers" of biblical truths and "restorers" of the Creator's will. The destroyer wants the new at the expense of the old, at all costs. On the other hand, the restorer goes in the opposite direction, back to the oldest, purest roots. There

is a big difference!

In other words, priesthood 2.0 is not a new and innovative concept nor an advertising slogan, or even worse, a clever manipulative strategy in marketing communication. Indeed, it is the result of the Holy Spirit's restoration of priesthood 1.0. But precisely because priesthood 1.0 is very convenient for both the "lazy laity" and the "proud clergy", restoration will not be easy. A Pentecostal tsunami is needed to lead the people of God out of the Matrix and its terrible web, trying to avoid the destructive trend so prevalent in the Matrix.

The end of Babel

My polestar, the Bible, prophesies the annulment of the Matrixian pyramidal hierarchy from within the people of God in the end times, close to the second coming of the Supreme Pastor. In fact, it tells me: *«My dear fans, take this message to my spiritual leaders of today: "Woe to you who have only taken care of your interests. Should you not take care of the members of your community? You have not strengthened the weak, nor looked after the sick nor looked for the one that is lost. You have exercised your power over them, subjecting them unfairly. My poor fans were lost in the streets of life and have become easy prey to the false prophets and false gospels of these days, and there is no leader to guide them according to My will"»* (Ezekiel 34).

What will be the new ideal design that God has in mind, if not the true and original theocracy in which only Jesus is the head and all His fans are sheep and priests at the same time? My polestar always strongly declares: *"Therefore I, the Lord God will examine the fruits of all the spiritual leaders, and take away their control over my fans. Yes, I will deliver my fans and I will take care of them Myself"* (see Ezekiel 34).

Theocracy 2.0

For centuries God has tolerated His people/church trying to mold themselves in the image of the other peoples/churches of the Matrix. But in the last days there will be a new and final theocracy, **theocracy 2.0**. Yes, you heard right, Jesus Himself will be the only Head, Shepherd and King of His flock, also called the remnant, thus restoring His people to reflect the image of humility that He showed.

The Matrixian pyramidal hierarchy, the tower of Babel 2.0, will be knocked down... it will no longer be found. And the people of God will be made up of only righteous people (Isaiah 60:21).

The famous prophecy of Joel also speaks of the last days of the theocracy 2.0: *"After this, I will pour out my Spirit on all my fans (not just some): and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy (gift of prophecy rather than title), your old men shall dream dreams (ditto), and your young men shall see visions (ditto)"* (see Joel 2:28).

Here Jesus, through His successor the Holy Spirit, takes the reins of his church into His own hands. **Here is the last-day remnant!** It will be a church that no longer shows any compromise with the Matrix way of doing things and living. It will fully reflect the image of God as taught by Jesus. The people will return to the original and pure will of God, without human Matrixian compromise. **The tower of Babel** that stood among the people of God will be abandoned and every fan of Jesus will be in direct contact with the witness of Jesus, that is, the Holy Spirit. Indeed, every fan of Jesus will be the temple of His Witness, the Holy Spirit, not only literally observing the moral law of God, but perfectly taking on its three-dimensional shape in the most pure and profound context. The remnant will be a nation of only priests where the greatest will be the most humble and the first will be last. But in the true sense of the word! And only this remnant will succeed in completing the Great Commission of Christ by carrying the Gospel throughout the Matrix! And only then shall the end come for the fans of the Matrix, and a new beginning for the fans of Jesus.

The last kingdom

“Behold, a king shall reign in righteousness, and the princes will rule with fairness. That man will be like a shelter from the crisis, as a refuge from every calamity, like an oasis in the desert, as the shadow of a great rock in a world full of disasters and plagues of all kinds. The eyes of those who see will no longer be blinded and the ears of those who hear will be attentive.

The heart of fools and madmen will understand wisdom, and the tongue of the stutterer will speak quickly and distinctly.

The wrongdoer will no longer be called just, and the proud will no longer be raised and praised” (see ISAIAH 32:1-5).

The loud cry

Prostitute

The concept of caste is diametrically opposed to the concept of equality. The concept of caste originally refers to Indian society, but it is also extended to other contexts including the improper meaning of any closed social group, even in societies that are not officially divided into castes. The word “caste” has recently been used to refer to the powerful class, groups of people who enjoy unjustified privileges and who defend and increase these privileges without shame. So today, the caste indicates the people who are on top of the Matrix hierarchical pyramid.

On the other hand, the lowest rung of the Matrix hierarchy represents many classes of very different people united by the common contempt and the fiercest prejudice for the insignificant and low class. One of these is the class of prostitutes. The word “prostitution” comes from a Latin verb that indicates a person (usually a slave) who does not prostitute “themselves” but, like a commodity, is “put up (for sale) in front of” the master’s workshop. This origin thus describes the most common historical condition of the prostitute. They did not choose the profession themselves, but were forced by their masters, who in turn liked to be called “protectors”, but in reality they debased and shamed them to a lower class, thus denying them the most basic and fundamental rights, ruthlessly enslaving body and soul.

As in the Matrix, prostitution is jokingly referred to as the oldest profession in human history, so slavery and the submission of the woman to man are equally the most frequent and defended abuse perpetrated in history by one human being against his neighbor.

Somehow, the first Matrix caste was made up of the male gender, which has always considered itself superior to the opposite sex. Even today, this inequality has by no means disappeared. Just like the contrast between races (another horrible evil in the eyes of God), where one obviously always manages to gain control over the other, so it is with the sexist classification which has created first-class and second-class children of God. This view has been wholeheartedly embraced even among religious people. Indeed, today they are among the most resistant to the equalization of the sexes. What a paradox: the followers of Jesus, the Master of equality and unconditional love, the One who taught that the first shall be last, prove to be the most tenacious creators and protectors of the caste system. The politically-incorrect statement of Jesus still echoes in my ears: He said that the humiliated prostitutes will get to the kingdom of heaven before the caste (Matthew 21:31, 32).

- Yes, Jesus is the prophet of equality and the biggest protector of every person's dignity, starting from the least... those forgotten by society for the benefit of the Matrix;
- Yes, Jesus, He is the One who loves prostitutes and all the outcast people found at the bottom of the Matrix hierarchical pyramid;
- Yes, Jesus is definitely the Savior of the poor and the persecuted. His most famous and most important sermon testifies of it. (The Sermon on the Mount, Matthew 5).

Looking at the example of Jesus and His compassion for the weak and deprived, it is very difficult to imagine a contrast between men and women within the church, which is the body of Christ. It is indeed impossible to believe that the "universal priesthood" is not so universal as to also include women. According to the Matrix, women are more suited to the profession of prostitute and are "lovingly" protected by their captors, the superior male. When women are conceded apparent equality by the male caste, however, castes are still found within castes.

The book of Genesis tells me that God created man in His own image, in

the image of God He created him, male and female He created them... He blessed them and called them “man” in the day that they were created. (Genesis 1:27 and Genesis 5:2). Yes, the woman also received the seal of God, with character and morals similar to the Creator. The same as man, nothing more, nothing less.

True, in the Old Testament many religious duties were assigned to males, but, just like the priesthood, it was not God’s ideal plan. My Father in Heaven is patiently waiting to bring His people gently but firmly back to His perfect will and original plan. It includes the perfection of absolute equality in all human beings: every race, country, language and sex. This is a truly universal equality and dignity that breaks down all barriers created by man in the image and likeness of the Matrix and its prince.

The real prostitute is the child of God who sells himself, allowing the prince of the Matrix to exploit him and use him as a tyrant and oppressor against his neighbor. Am I a prostitute? Do I also occasionally sell myself to the tyrant of this world?

Pharisee

When Jesus lived on this Earth, He undoubtedly had harsh words for the religious leaders of His day, the Pharisees. He even called them a “generation of vipers” and “whitened sepulchers”.

Who are the Pharisees of my time? Am I part of this arrogant religious caste who thinks themselves better because they have a greater knowledge of the Bible and perfectly observe rituals and ecclesiastical duties?

The Matrixian Pharisees are difficult to unmask, but Jesus exposes the major defects that characterize these falsely rich spiritual leaders:

- The Pharisees of the third millennium are men and women who idolize the observance of their religious rites and duties, as if they were the way to heaven;
 - The Pharisees of the third millennium use their own strength to reach the standard of the perfect “Matrixian Christian”;
 - The Pharisees of the third millennium do not know the Spirit of God... indeed, they are filled with the spirit of “Self”;
 - The Pharisees of the third millennium are vipers because, when seen up close, they look just like the old serpent who hypnotized our forefathers with philosophies of self-exaltation disguised as truth.
- Two thousand years ago, Jesus, as the prophet that He was, had already prepared a message of repentance and revival for the Pharisees of the third millennium. It can be found in Revelation 3 in the letter to the church of Laodicea, which is the last church before Jesus’ glorious return. In this letter He lovingly says to the spiritual vipers of our time:
- Understand that you are spiritually poor and blind;
 - Open your eyes and seek me by coming out of the darkness of the Matrix;
 - Humbly accept my reproach and make changes in your life.
- Jesus is about to come! It’s time to wake up, it’s time to change your life, it’s time to reform your character thus revolutionizing the entire world... it’s time to come out of the Matrix!

Wittenberg 2.0

1. When the “Pharisees” think they have a greater knowledge of the doctrines and rebuke the citizens of the Matrix, the “prostitutes” want to reflect the most pure and profound moral image of their Creator..

2. When the “Pharisees” publicly boast of their lying works and only superficially adhering to the commandments of heaven, the “prostitutes” humble themselves before their Creator to receive a heart transplant from stone to flesh.
3. When the “Pharisees” flaunt their outward doctrinal seal of belonging to the chosen people, the “prostitutes” prove their inner character seal by producing many fruits, first inwardly then outwardly too.
4. When the “Pharisees” claim top positions and human honor, the “prostitutes” only care about service and responsibility to God and neighbor, and are certain of God’s approval.
5. When the “Pharisees” die of envy for the divine blessings bestowed upon the “prostitutes” and the publicans, the “prostitutes” give everything they have in order to assist their neighbors caught up in the clutches of evil.
6. When the “Pharisees” proudly declare themselves the remnant of God, the “prostitutes” listen with moved hearts to the divine call to come out of the Matrix.
7. When the “Pharisees” desperately try to keep the work of God under their control, the “prostitutes” submit to the authoritative guidance of the Holy Spirit because in them He has found His temple.
8. When the “Pharisees” stubbornly seek the Spirit of prophecy only in the past, the “prostitutes” (touched by the biblical prophecies about the last days) open their hearts to further divine inspiration.
9. When the “Pharisees” block the will of God for fear of losing their power over the consciences of others, the “prostitutes” are careful not to resist the Spirit of God but obey His will with joy.
10. When the “Pharisees” sleep peacefully in the Matrix with the mistaken certainty that they will soon be in charge of launching the midnight cry, the “prostitutes” humbly admit they are not worthy to even untie their Redeemer’s shoes.
11. When the “Pharisees” pompously pray with the priests of Baal

and Astarte, the “prostitutes” firmly but meekly perform their politically-incorrect mandate.

12. When the “Pharisees”, in complete spiritual blindness, unforgivably sin against the Holy Spirit, the “prostitutes” rekindle their lamp with the oil they had long saved, thus ready to meet the bridegroom.

Am I a Pharisee or a “prostitute” being poor, blind and badly dressed?

False prophets

While Jesus teaches us to be humble and meek, the false prophets teach us how to feel better and holier than others.

While Jesus lovingly reveals to me that I am a sinner, the false prophets tell me that I belong to the right church and I follow the right doctrines.

While Jesus shows me how to kneel in front of the “least”, the false prophets show me how to spread a carpet only in front of the powerful.

While Jesus holds up the children and the pure of heart, the false prophets exalt leaders and human wisdom.

Contrary to Jesus, religious leaders express their message with a sense of superiority; they are false prophets because the truth is that not the first, but the last will enter the kingdom of Jesus.

Religious leaders who incite their followers in feeling that they are in the right church, going around the world preaching the Lucifer-gospel of self-exaltation, are false prophets deeply subject to the spirit of the antichrist.

Religious leaders, who encourage Jesus’ fans to seek for religious superiority instead of voluntary humility, are false prophets that

greatly resemble their occult inspiration, the Matrix prince who always dreamed of equality with God.

False prophets will flood the world with an arrogant appeal to join their brotherhood because, thanks to their superior understanding of the Bible, they are the best so-called Christians. True fans of Jesus, on the other hand, will light up the world through their character so similar to that of Jesus the Christ, resulting in a life full of love, strength and humility, the fruit of this divine DNA.

Blessed are the meek, the humble of heart, the outcasts, the afflicted for they will live with Me in paradise forever. Word of Jesus.

Pentecost 2.0

The enlightened era of the Matrix Generation is the era of pride, haughtiness and self-exaltation. Even the self-proclaimed fans of Jesus in recent times have the habit of inflating their EGO. They believe themselves to be wonderful fans of Jesus, but Jesus Himself, with love and determination, tells them that they are poor, blind and naked. But these pseudo-fans do not take this cry of alarm very seriously... In fact, they are proudly waiting to receive power and authority from above... in other words, they are preparing to receive the second Pentecost and then perform spectacular miracles in the Matrix. Their strategy to prepare and receive this divine authority (biblically prophesied precisely for these times) is obviously based on their works, teachings and prayers. They will call for prayers and fasting all over the world, but they are not humble towards their God and do not admit their spiritual bankruptcy.

The problem with the people of God in this enlightened era of the Matrix Generation is not the number of prayers, but spiritual pride! I cannot imagine how much damage it could cause for a pseudo-

fan of Jesus to receive the second Pentecost and thus have the authority to perform miracles too. His already swollen EGO would rise beyond all boundaries, perhaps even beating the record of its prince, Lucifer.

1. When the priests 1.0 fall tired and enfeebled, giving room to doubt and mistrust, the priests 2.0 soar with their ability to believe in the impossible promise.

2. When the priests 1.0 are disenchanted and discover their own contradictions and inconsistencies, the priests 2.0 humbly accept the “absurd” divine mandate to be the salt of the earth and light of the world.

3. When the priests 1.0 become tired after a life dedicated to the preaching of doctrines and rules, the priests 2.0 stand as friends and fans of the One who is the Way, the Truth and the Life... the Hope of man.

4. When the priests 1.0 begin to show weakening spiritual sight, the priests 2.0 will clearly discern the signs of the times, thanks to the light from the Word of God.

5. When the priests 1.0 move Bible prophecies further away in time, they give way to disillusionment and depression, but the priests 2.0 cling with renewed vigor to such promises of love and justice for today.

6. When the priests 1.0 begin to feel embarrassed for their spiritual inheritance, the priests 2.0 (with enthusiasm) are spokesmen for the love of God and neighbor.

7. When the priests 1.0 change from their superiority highs to flattening lows in human standards, the priests 2.0 with humility reach the highest peaks of the immutable holiness of God's character.

8. When the priests 1.0 are anxiously keeping up with the politically-correct status quo, the priests 2.0 take care of the mission divinely imprinted on their souls first, and only then look after all the rest.

9. When the priests 1.0 abandon the battle for a less demanding and

toilsome universal brotherhood, the priests 2.0 close the doors to venomous infiltration without hesitation.

10. When the priests 1.0 seem old in the eyes of God, in His infinite wisdom He elevates the priests 2.0, unknown, penniless, insignificant, sometimes awkward, certainly inexperienced and less educated.

11. When the priests 1.0 fall asleep after decades dedicated to church-centered evangelism, priests 2.0 rediscover the true focus of their spirituality and their testimony in Jesus of Nazareth!

12. When the priests 1.0 show off their religious résumé before the throne of God, priests 2.0 will continue to ask for forgiveness even though they already have been covered by the righteousness of Christ. The second Pentecost is about to happen, but it will come down only on those who feel destitute, like spiritual “prostitutes” and “publicans”, leaving the self-proclaimed remnant empty-handed. These are the words of the One that is meek and lowly in heart: Jesus!

Sacred indignation

There are some things in life that must be denounced like abuse and other horrible situations. Many examples in the Bible relate to men who turn to God and shout their rebellion and anger in the face of injustice. God seems to clearly appreciate this kind of indignation. At the same time I am well aware that suppressed anger becomes poison that gnaws at my heart. The anger that I keep inside ruins my life and, very often, even those closest to me. In addition, anger makes me lose control; emotions can have the upper hand to such an extent as to forget even the initial cause. Indeed, my polestar recommends: *“Get angry but do not sin, don’t let the sun go down*

on your anger and do not make room for the prince of the Matrix” (see Ephesians 4:26).

The polestar of every fan of Jesus (the Bible) prophesies one last big spiritual tsunami within the people of God just before the second coming of Jesus. It is the Pentecostal tsunami eagerly awaited by the fans of Jesus for thousands of years. They are deeply disturbed by the ubiquity of the virus from the Matrix represented by human pride, always generating all kinds of abuse throughout human history, even among the people of God. This tsunami will not be by “spiritual chamomile,” but will be the fruit of our humility and repentance before the heavenly Father. Yes, in these last days, the church (Laodicea) seriously needs to repent for its religious arrogance, and to return to the “sola scriptura”, or to the first love, the pure and original will of God. It is time for the Omega Generation, a generation of “Christian Style” Christians to reflect the character of Jesus, and cry out to the ends of the earth, with “holy indignation” with great authority and with a mighty voice, illuminating the Matrix with the brightness of God’s spiritual revolution (Revelation 18:1-2).

Enough!

Enough with the supremacy of men over women. We are all legitimate children of God.

Enough with the division of God's people in clergy and laity. We are all priests.

Enough with exploitation of proud divine titles. We are all sheep.

Enough with religious pride due to greater knowledge or responsibilities. We are all sleeping virgins.

But we are NOT all true and authentic fans of Jesus. Soon it will become apparent who is humble and who is proud, who is arrogant and overbearing and who is meek, who is corrupt and false and who is pure in heart, who is like the Matrix and who is like Jesus. Jesus Himself warns that there will be many surprises.

Illumination

Jesus killer

Who killed Jesus? Formally it was the Romans to nail Jesus on the cross and literally killing the only Son of God. Jesus was put to death by the Roman governor Pontius Pilate, who wanted to show, however, that the decision was not his, publicly washing his hands. He was certainly the executor, the arm, but the mind and heart that thought, desired and planned this murder should be looked for elsewhere.

Astonishingly, the instigator of this deicide is found within the people of God. More specifically it literally was those who had the primary spiritual responsibility... The so-called representatives of God killed the Son of God! Isn't it astonishing?

And how did these representatives of God become His major enemies? Did it bother them that Jesus did good? It was not Jesus' miracles or the good He did nor the encouraging messages of hope He gave that bothered them, but the power that these works gave to Him. Very simply, the authority was shifted from the official representatives to a person of humble origin. But what broke the camel's back was the revolutionary message of Jesus which annulled the power of these leaders over the conscience (and more) of the people.

- Jesus did not idolize the rites and religious traditions, rather, He often laid the truth out before the eyes of all;
- Jesus did not force people to go to the temple to find God, rather, it was He who went out and introduced His Heavenly Father to the people on the streets;
- Jesus did not prompt people to seek God through human intermediaries, rather, He invited them to go directly to heaven for a close, loving and direct relationship with the Creator.

In other words, Jesus was eliminating the Matrixian hierarchical pyramid of power that the religious representatives had cleverly built over the centuries, inviting the leaders of this pyramid to bathe in humility, stripping off the pride with which they had unjustly clothed themselves. It was too much for these characters to humble themselves in front of the simple, ignorant and insignificant folk, they thought themselves so important, special and superior. Replacing “dominion” with “service” was completely against the ego of these leaders. But to bow down before the simplest and serve them as Jesus did with His disciples was unthinkable and unacceptable to those who felt closer to God than to man.

This mindset that replaces human pride with divine humility is unbearable for those who are inspired by the spirit of the prince of the Matrix. Something small but powerful, irreversibly broke the camel’s back. It was more acceptable to break the commandment “Thou shall not kill” than to accept this inner reform that Jesus proposed and followed. So the religious authorities with the essential help of the political leaders, for whom the concept of caste was just as convenient, brutally and atrociously killed the innocent Savior of mankind.

Yes, human EGO killed the only begotten Son of God. Pride is the weapon that took the life of the Giver of life. Now, to understand how dangerous is my “I” bothers me a lot. I, man, if I do not soon change my DNA as proposed by Jesus, the virus of the Matrix will very quickly appear in my veins. It is a virus carrying the religious cancer that Jesus wants to heal. In fact, the polestar of every fan of Jesus assures me that God the Son (Jesus) was sent to this Earth by God the Father to bring good news to the humble, bind up His fans who are brokenhearted, proclaim liberty to those who are slaves and open the prison of the captives in the Matrix (Isaiah 61:1).

Every time I sin by being proud, arrogant or by exalting myself, I’m suppressing the Spirit of God who wants to make me like Jesus, that is, Christian Style. That’s why Jesus has continually urged his fans to follow Him, obviously from the standpoint of morality and

character. Only by being like Jesus, letting His Spirit work in me, can the Matrix virus be won, healing me from the religious lethal cancer. God the Creator is all-powerful yet humble. I, the created, despite being mortal and limited, am arrogant and proud. Accepting this evidence and initiating the divine restoration in me is the way to immortality. Only by being like Jesus can I stay close to Him. And only by being close to Jesus can I tap into the unlimited source of life. Keeping away means going willingly to death. I finally understand who killed Jesus and why.

How many times have I killed Jesus in my life? Do I want to continue to do so?

EGO-land

Man living in the Matrix has a big problem, and this problem consists of the virus of the exaltation of the EGO. Indeed, the people that inhabit Matrix are fundamentally of two types:

- A. Strong, but the awareness of being stronger than the next ego virus makes them proud;

- B. Humble, but being aware of it makes them feel inferior, frail and too weak to face the strong.

These two groups appear to be opposites, but my polestar shows differently. Both groups are citizens of EGO-land! The first because they have bent their backs bowing to their own EGO, becoming slaves of themselves and their lust for power and domination. The second also bowed before the EGO of the fittest, subjecting others even more humble and feeble. The victim thus becomes the executioner, and the devastating spiral of human pride and Matrixian bullying continues to claim victims. In short, it is always the 'I' of a person that is to be exalted, obviously at the expense of others that are forcibly put

down. These dynamics, which are well-established in EGO-land, make these two groups in fact accomplices. Do I not find myself at times in the shoes of the victim, and at other times in the shoes of the executioner?

There seems to be no escape from this unwritten law of the Matrix. There are two choices, either I become strong, raising my elbows and making room with every means possible, thus proving to have been corrupted by the virus of the EGO, or I submit to the strongest, feeling castrated by a sense of powerlessness and nothingness. Is not the following Latin phrase "*mors tua vita mea*" (literally translated 'your death is my life') a motto that has been handed down for thousands of years in the Matrix?

But is it really so? Perhaps there is a third way which leads me outside the Matrixian EGO-land, a way that is not being publicized in the Matrix and is even denied by the religious and political leaders so full of their EGO.

Jesus is the other way... Indeed, Jesus is the true and only Way. He Himself said it firmly. And as His fan, can I believe it? Jesus' course of action, His Way, was shown and traveled by Jesus Himself during His entire earthly life.

Jesus was outside the Matrix box, not being a citizen of EGO-land yet being very strong! In simple words, Jesus was strong and humble at the same time. He was strong because every day He asked (and received) strength from God the Father through His Holy Spirit. He was humble because He didn't exalt Himself for the strength that allowed Him to even raise the dead, but publicly glorified His Father in heaven. The polestar of every fan of Jesus makes it plain that strength is as important as humility:

A. *For God did not give me a spirit of fear/weakness, but of POWER and of love and of self-control* (see 2 Timothy 1:7);

B. Before destruction the heart of man is haughty, but HUMILITY precedes glory (Proverbs 18:12).

What a sight! Yes, to see someone in EGO-land so strong, yet so

humble, is truly unusual. The genes of the divine DNA indeed have no shortage of strength or of humility. And I can, by becoming like Jesus with Christian style, be a light in the dark self-exaltation of the Matrix, showing a strong and humble character, ultimately proving to be a carrier of the divine, innocent and incorruptible DNA.

This metamorphosis lowers my EGO, enhancing the power of God in me. We cannot achieve it by ourselves. It is the fruit that only the Creator can give to whoever relies on Him completely.

Am I still in EGO-land? Am I engaged in building a pyramid in my heart (a new tower of Babel) in order to enhance myself? Does my satisfaction come from humble service to neighbors, or from proud lordship over my brother and my sister?

Strength without humility is arrogance. Humility without strength is nothingness.

Both will lead me to an invisible, but real cell, the Matrix, in the arms of its haughty and treacherous prince. But I do not have to be discouraged... I can still turn around. Yes, there is a way out of EGO-land! Jesus has shown me, inviting me to follow His example with the following words: *learn from me, for I am meek and lowly in heart: and you will find rest for your soul* (Matthew 11:29).

Who do I most look like? Whose seal/mark is printed on my forehead? Whose blood runs in my veins? My DNA will prove whose son I am. I am either the son of the Creator, strong and humble, or the son of the prince of the Matrix, weak and proud.

The madness of Jesus

Man's pride, which led to the murder of the Son of God, is a mystery in itself, a reality that defies reasoning or logic, and if it could be explained, by finding a reason for it, then it would be justified, it would cease to be evil. Although my polestar sheds light on the origin of evil, showing how the angel Lucifer became haughty, it tells me that it is a mystery (1 Thessalonians 2:7). God has no verbal solution for the tragedy involving the whole of creation. His only answer is: "Emmanuel" that is, "God with us", or Jesus who is called the Christ. God does not hold any press conference from heaven and, more than giving explanations, He comes Himself to this earth not just wearing my clothes, but taking on the flesh of my flesh (Hebrews 2:14), limited in time and space, to suffer the evil of human pride with me and like me, to defeat it and to offer me His victory so that it becomes my salvation. Jesus of Nazareth, God in the flesh, comes down among His creatures to give them a metamorphosis of His own DNA: this is God's answer to my deepest and most hidden character flaws. He does not give any lecture from a lectern in heaven, He doesn't give me any intellectual monologue, but comes in the midst of His creatures, surrendering Himself into their hands.

In answer to the problem of man's pride, God responds by coming to Earth and living a life with His perfect character. Jesus does not offer simple explanations to the Matrix, but makes His presence felt, His voice heard and shows His gaze. He does not unilaterally destroy human pride, on the contrary, He insanely submits Himself as a lamb brought to the slaughter (Jeremiah 11:19). This act is so far removed from the philosophy of life that surrounds me since my birth, it is hard to understand... I even have a hard time just imagining it. The incarnation of Jesus and His life on earth reveal God's love (humble and infinitely strong at the same time) which shows such solidarity with humanity that He didn't evade anything

of what devastates man through the power of pride.

God came to live among men; this means that he entered the Matrix prison built by humans on this mere speck in the universe. He walked the burning desert of this world to come and tell all the creatures of the universe: *"I love you with an everlasting love"* (Jeremiah 31:3). The Almighty God suffers all this to overcome evil, my pride, not with His unlimited power, but by His arbitrary weakness, by His humility. All this is very disturbing!

The time when Jesus washed the feet of His disciples is one of the most powerful manifestations of His love for humanity, and the only way out is a change of DNA, from weak and proud to strong and humble. If in the washing of the feet I only see a madman who voluntarily entered the Matrix to be a hero, and not a person of the Godhead who humbles Himself in front of the least of His creatures, it means that I unfortunately still live in the Matrix, just like the majority of the fans of Jesus.

In Jesus, the Creator came down (Hebrews 1:2, Colossians 1:15-17, John 1:1-3) to be among His creatures. In Jesus, the Creator is made accessible to man and speaks to him *"face to face, as a man speaks to his friend"* (Exodus 33:11). What I need is a God who from eternity comes down on my Earth and in my time. In Jesus I meet precisely this God on the difficult and painful arena of my life. In His coming among us as fellow man, I can find the same love from my Heavenly Father and understand that God wants to humbly serve me, the created, and not be served by me (Matthew 20:28). The Lord of the universe demonstrates this not by making people kneel before Him, but He knelt in front of them to wash and dry their feet after a day's journey on the dirty streets of Jerusalem (John 13:5). And in the upper room, where the disciples are with Jesus, I can finally abandon the conception that I had about God and discover that the Creator is my loving Dad, strong and humble, and that soon He will take me home with Him.

Yes, the washing of feet introduces a God who is inexplicably

humble and crazy in love with the human family, a God willing to give up His greatness, His unquestioned, sole authority. But the most incredible and paradoxical aspect is that the humility of God is His true greatness, more than His omnipotence, more than His omniscience and even more than His omnipresence. The One who governs the universe presents Himself to the world as the Creator who kneels in front of His creatures. The gene of humility is thus inevitably part of God's genetic heredity. And the most amazing thing is that, in my polestar, from this humiliating story of the washing of the disciples' feet by Jesus, mankind derives a spark of salvation from the original evil of human pride.

By showing the humility of God as a gene of His pure divine DNA, Jesus causes an extreme reaction from the arrogant and boastful teachers of the law and the proud political and religious leaders of His day. By becoming a "friend of the 'least of these'", He becomes an enemy of the "first". Asserting a God who is on the side of the "poor in spirit" draws bloody opposition from the Matrixian chameleons, who despite being demons, always disguise themselves as angels. Jesus therefore suffers because of His message of freedom to the poor and the humble, as a result even dying for His love for the slaves.

It is now absolutely clear that Jesus does not help me with His omnipotence, but with His humility! Only the God who humbles Himself can help, the first who voluntarily puts Himself in last place. This is the change of mindset for the man in the Matrix. I, man, am called to unite with the humility of God in facing the Matrix, which is a wonderland of human EGO and a world without God.

This wonderful madness of Jesus will get me out of the Matrix, I feel it!

Pure Matrix

According to the polestar of every fan of Jesus, Armageddon is the last war between Jesus and the Matrix. But this war will not see Jesus going against a religious denomination or even a nation. In the foreground there will be no beast that rises from the sea and no beast that rises from the earth. Of course, Revelation talks of these beasts which really do exist (see Revelation 13). But the most dangerous beast that Jesus will face during the battle of Armageddon is the one that comes out of the heart of every creature. Yes, my pride will be the last obstacle that separates Jesus from His victory. Isn't that crazy?

All the Matrixian organizations that have abandoned themselves in the arms of the prince of the Matrix are nothing but a consequence of human pride. They are nothing but the result of the beast that comes from my EGO, nothing but daughters of the created trying to take the place of the Creator. This is pure Matrix!

Whoever speaks against the Matrix with superiority is already a victim of the Matrix virus of self-exaltation, the result of the religious arrogance of the Pharisees. They label their own brothers as fans of the Matrix and classify themselves better, not realizing that they themselves are the incarnation of the Matrix. Resisting the various manifestations (beasts) of the Matrix in the world doesn't count if I abandon my heart to my EGO, because the Matrix is in me and my closest and most obstinate Antichrist can actually be my own EGO. Just as Jesus did not fight against people who were instruments of evil, but against evil itself, so it is with a fan of Jesus, he doesn't chase after the wind of the various manifestations of evil, but stands with vigor and pride against the origin of evil, even and especially when it manifests within himself.

Even today, how many self-proclaimed fans of Jesus see beasts and antichrists around every corner, but do not perceive the evil gene in their DNA? Jesus taught me to first remove the beam in my own

eye, and only after that, lovingly help my neighbor to remove the speck in his eye. To follow Jesus and His “style” is a matter of humility but the “Matrix style” just cannot handle it. When it really comes down to it, it will not be very difficult for Jesus, who can see into my heart, to divide humanity (living and dead) between His fans and the fans of the Matrix. Where will He place me?

From caterpillar to butterfly

Foreword

There are four main stages of the life-cycle of a butterfly: egg, caterpillar, pupa and adult.

1. Egg: Just before the time of hatching, the young caterpillar can be seen moving inside the egg.

2. Caterpillar: it carves out a circular sort of “lid” in the rigid covering of the egg, and then squirming, pushes its body out.

3. Pupa: the caterpillar chooses a suitable stem and weaves a silk cushion to which it attaches its tail. Then it secures a “belt” with the same material that surrounds the center of the body but remains attached to the stem for support. The shell of the caterpillar cracks along the back, and the pupa begins to emerge. A series of contortions pushes the shell of the caterpillar towards the tail. At this point the pupa takes its final shape.

4. Adult: The shell of the pupa breaks and the butterfly begins to come out with great difficulty. Thus the butterfly is born, which, fully developed, has a totally different life from that of the caterpillar. The death of the caterpillar I call butterfly. The death of my EGO Jesus calls REBIRTH.

Egg: The prison of my EGO

In psychology, the term “narcissism” is used to describe both normal self-love and the insane egocentric love caused by a disorder of self image. But in the language of everyday life, it is used as a synonym for selfishness/vanity/presumption; the term “narcissism” usually identifies only unhealthy and unbalanced cases.

Narcissism (understood in the insane sense) restricts reasoning. Indeed, any narcissist considers his belongings the best and the most beautiful. Often the judgment of the narcissist is very distorted, being prejudiced against what is not “him.” The outside world is inferior, dangerous and immoral. He and his things are rather overestimated. Indeed, the narcissist often changes reality to make it conform to his narcissistic self-image. And the more intense the narcissism, the less he accepts his failures or criticism from others, even if such criticism is made in a loving and constructive way by his Creator. Narcissism is the overestimation of one’s position and hatred for all those who disagree.

In the religious sphere the narcissist often takes on voluntary humility driven by his self-admiration. Therefore, he can also take on the appearance of a saint, showing an apparent humility. Narcissism applied to a social group sometimes indicates elitism or indifference to the condition of others. The survival of a group depends on the fact that the members consider its importance as much or more than their own lives, and believe in the validity and superiority of their group in comparison to others.

The energy required to serve or even to make great sacrifices for it, greatly diminishes without a narcissistic projection of the group. And for those who are poor in every sense, the narcissistic pride of the group may present the only effective source of satisfaction. Group narcissism needs satisfaction, superiority of one group over another. To religious groups such satisfaction is provided by the assumption that they are the only one with the whole truth,

therefore, the only one to carry forward the superior will of the true God. Most religious groups show clear traces of narcissism. In fact, every religious denomination believes itself to be the only right one (or at least the best) willed by God. Religion easily gives rise to manifestations of group narcissism.

Jesus says, “Love your neighbor as yourself.” He adds: “love your enemy”. The fight against idolatry is the fight against narcissism because the human EGO is the most widely diffused god in the Matrix. The idea of God is supposed to represent the denial of narcissism, but religious people are often identified with God in a narcissistic way. In other words, man thinks himself a god because of his knowledge, and through membership to the “right group” he feels superior to his fellowman/neighbor.

The aim of every fan of Jesus is to overcome one’s narcissism (individual/social/religious), coming out of the prison of the EGO. Only if I can eliminate the illusions of my indestructible EGO from my desires, can I be open to the world and have a relationship with it. To become fully alert, is to replace narcissism with “love thy neighbor as thyself”. I will obtain full spiritual maturity with freedom from narcissism or freedom from the exaltation of “self”. A true fan of Jesus comes out of his EGO prison.

Caterpillar: My way?

The Matrix has indoctrinated me since childhood to be myself, living my life “my way”. There are thousands of songs and singers with reference to this absolute “freedom” of being. But is there really a “my way” that is really neutral and not related to Jesus or the Matrix, in short, truly and uniquely mine?

A fan of Jesus listens to His teachings which tell me that anyone who

is not “His way” is against Him, or the Matrix way. According to Jesus, there are no other ways/styles.

“My way” is actually an ingenious false freedom where the prince of darkness hides “his own way” which is slavery. His rebellious style proudly rejects the loving and wise counsel of his and my Creator.

God, who created me, freely offers me the means to live in harmony with the whole of creation. It’s up to me to choose God’s way according to His will and for my own good, or rebel, thus becoming an enemy of the Creator and causing imbalance in the universe.

Pupa: A real man

Man was fashioned from clay; if he’s not humble as clay, then he is not a man (Arabic proverb).

On several occasions, Jesus’ disciples argued among themselves to see who was the most suitable to sit at the right hand of the Master in His kingdom. So Jesus took a child and put him in their midst, and set him as an ideal to be achieved, saying: “*...if you do not become like little children, you will never enter the kingdom of heaven...*” (Matthew 18:3).

The child is the prototype of a person who is in continuous development, a life that evolves, not made rigid by time or Matrixian habits and almost unaffected by the virus of human pride. The child is still close to the source of life, Jesus. He is close to his “earth,” to his “humus”. From “humus” comes the word humility. Being humble means being close to the earth. And being close to the earth is to have an awareness of one’s roots and the ties of dependence on the Creator.

For the Matrixian society, on the contrary, a real man is virile, strong, the one who “never has to ask.” For Jesus, however, a true man, the

Christian style man whom He acknowledges and welcomes into His celestial kingdom, is the one who in his humility is like a child.
What kind of man am I becoming?

Butterfly: Learn from me

God did not reveal Himself through Jesus to attract attention. He was not worried about appearing in the spotlight on TV or in a place or family that would ensure visibility, prestige and fame. He was born into a poor family and in a modest home, almost like an unwanted refugee in a foreign land. There is a lesson for me to learn when I call myself His fan. I often am in search of consensus and approval, as if God's assessment of me depended on it. That is not how God values me.

He accepts me even in the darkness of my existence, in the anonymity of the little good that I can do in my sphere. God accepts me when I am courteous, kind, compassionate, humble, forgiving, available for others, happy and transparent in small daily acts even if I am not appreciated and don't act notoriously enough to attract attention.

On this point, I still have much to learn from my teacher Jesus. He says *"... learn from me, for I am meek and humble in heart, and you will find rest for your soul..."*.

Resurrection

Minority report

Despite being biologically alive and well, the mind of the Matrix citizens has in fact been violated by the prince of the Matrix and his politically-correct “mainstream thinking”. Nowadays true free thinking is disappearing, giving way to the easier prepackaged thoughts of “mainstream thinking”. All this is happening silently and invisibly, because it is not a physical but psychological and spiritual onslaught. It becomes more and more inconvenient to think differently from the majority. The few “minority reports” that are circulating have been criticized as disrupting and abusing public peace, at best, being called “clandestine thinking,” and at worst, suffering suppression and censorship.

The religious “mainstream thinking” today does not accept the “minority report” of Jesus. His polestar teaches me:

- the equalization of the sexes, all the sons of God are equal in dignity and responsibility;
- the elimination of the laity, elevating every fan of Jesus to His priesthood;
- the elimination of the proud hierarchical pyramid among the people of God, all creatures being lowered to the status of “sheep”.

Are there traces of this silent and invisible violence in my mind?
Or am I an active supporter of Jesus’ “minority report” and always demonstrate moral strength (in a peaceful but determined way) to fight against the violent prince and his caste of followers?

Turn on your brain

God created man intellectually free. His creature was designed to think freely and to autonomously make his own decisions. My brain is able to study, analyze and evaluate, in other words, it is intelligent. Wikipedia tells me that “intelligence, effectively, is the ability to solve problems.” It was not the goal of the Creator to reduce my brain to perform the duties of a hard drive, storing information entered from the outside.

- What intelligence decided that I be a Christian?
- What intelligence decided that I belong to a certain church?
- What intelligence decided what I hold to be right and/or wrong?

The Matrix society today brainwashes me from early childhood that in every field there are brains more “enlightened” than mine. If you want to advance in the sciences, you have to learn from the teachings of the specialists in the field, if you want to learn about economy you must go to the “guru” in this subject.

The same pyramid mentality has infiltrated in spirituality. In the Matrix today, to find out what is right and wrong you have to ask the religious leaders. Even in this field, my brain is primarily used to absorb and store external, prepackaged convictions.

Jesus lived outside the Matrix pyramid mind. Jesus turned on His brain, opened His heart and sought God personally. Sure, He Himself was God and at the same time my High Priest, but I am also called “son of God” and “priest of the Most High” in the Bible.

No human religious leader should take the place of my brain. No church should take the place of Jesus! A fan of Jesus turns on his brain and uses the gift of intelligence that God gave him even in the spiritual sphere.

I want to remind myself that God wants to speak to me directly; there is no need for intermediaries! The fact that He sent His only Son Jesus to this Earth proves it. I want to turn my brain on and open my heart to the truths that come directly from the Creator.

You've got mail

The last letter from Jesus to His fans that I read in my polestar is in Revelation 3:15-22.

Through these few lines, Jesus wants to say that today He knows my works. Despite this, He considers me insufficient and tells me that He has always had immortality in mind for me, but I am in danger of permanently losing it. With tears in His eyes He tells me that my self-reliance will soon result in unhappiness and self-destruction, because in reality I am spiritually bankrupt. At the same time He gives me the only possible solution to the problem. And, this solution is not by any human religious reasoning, but in a person in the flesh: Jesus Himself. With this appeal Jesus is frantically knocking at the door of my heart, promising an eternal and wonderful life with Him in His heavenly kingdom.

What is this if not a persistent, loving appeal to humble myself and lower my EGO? It is precisely with an invitation to become humble that Jesus closes His word and His last letter to me, His beloved creature. Yes, Jesus' last message for me and for the entire planet Earth is a passionate plea to learn humility and meekness from Him. Do I want to accept this sweet appeal, or prefer to rely on my works, traditions, doctrines, sacrifices etc.? This is a matter of life and death, and no one can make this decision for me. No one!

The choice is up to me, whether to follow the example of Jesus' humility, or continue to swim with the tide of the Matrix of self-exaltation and pride.

You've been nominated

Reading the Bible's New Testament, I find that the fans of Jesus are called to be priests. I realize that I do not need intermediaries between me and God, but am able to access the Bible and the person of Jesus, who is my only priest.

Each and every fan of Jesus is called to be a priest in the Matrix. But what does this mean in reality? Should I change jobs? Do I have to take up an ecclesiastical career as a minister to be the priest that God wants me to be?

This "universal priesthood" also tells me that it does not matter what PROFESSION I have, doctor, engineer, priest, pastor, salesman, accountant or carpenter as Jesus was. What is important is that I have followed my CALLING, namely that of being a priest in the Matrix. It is written:

1. preach: "*The kingdom of heaven is at hand*" (Matthew 10:7);
2. *make fans of all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit* (Matthew 28:19);
3. *teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you* (Matthew 28:20).

Am I calling my neighbor out of the darkness of the Matrix, or am I sleeping mesmerized by the pleasures and worries that the Matrix offers me? Am I fulfilling my priestly calling by preaching the second coming of Jesus, baptizing His fans and teaching them the will of God?

- Being a priest in the Matrix means to stop delegating the mandate given by Jesus Himself to each fan (and therefore also to me) and transferring it to a select group of professionals;
- Being a priest in the Matrix means to have come out of the Matrix and working to free others from this spiritual prison that is not seen, not heard, is intangible and odorless;
- Being a priest in the Matrix means to live in the Matrix physically

but not to be part of it spiritually.

It's written in that famous but often unknown book called the Bible: "*a generation of priests lead by Jesus, will conquer the Matrix!*" (Revelation 17:14). I have also been nominated by Jesus as priest. What am I doing about it?

The opening of your grave

For Jesus, there is only one class of fans: the priests! The Matrixian conception of God's people as divided into two classes has only produced sleeping virgins and a lukewarm church. It is finally time to take possession of my priestly vocation with humility, preparing for the outpouring of the Holy Spirit, the second and final Pentecost. Woe to those who reject the last reform of God's People, a reform that will require full adherence to the "Scriptura" and total obedience to the Holy Spirit. If they continue to act and call themselves "laity" or "members of the caste," they will sadly be spewed out of the mouth of the Lord (Revelation 3:16). But this is not a threat, but a loving warning from the One who wants to save me by giving me eternal life. "*All those I love, I do rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent. Behold, I stand at the door and knock: if any man hear my voice and opens the door, I will come in to him and dine with him, and he with me. To him who overcomes I will grant to sit with Me on My throne, as I also overcame and sat down with my Father on his throne. He who has ears let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches*" (Revelation 3:19-22). And I want to have my ears wide open to listen to what the Spirit of Prophecy says to the church of my time, through John, His messenger.

This Spirit is symbolized by the oil that should be in my lamp, it represents the Holy Spirit which is the Spirit of Prophecy, the lamp is

the symbol of “sola Scriptura” and the commandments therein. These together will illuminate my priestly countenance during the last days and my voice will not be silenced, shattering the suppressed silence of the five foolish virgins.

It’s time for men and women, priests of the Most High, to stand up and with humility come forward as priests and ambassadors of God our Creator, and for the spark of this last great and glorious reform to be kindled in our hearts. If I want to have the fruits of the Spirit, I should listen to the warning of that same Spirit, and behave as a priest, or else I will be nothing but a heap of dry bones. But God wants His Spirit to enter my dry bones and make me live again. He will open my grave and pull me out (Ezekiel 37). This glorious work of the Lord could only be completed by a reformed church with strong and humble people, a reformed church made up of only priests, a flock of all sheep-creatures and with one Shepherd-Creator. And I have the honor of being an active part in this spiritual tsunami that will attack the Matrix, illuminating the whole Earth with great authority (Revelation 18:1).

The time has come for “Christian style priests”, who truly observe and deeply love the “Scriptura” and believe in the Spirit of prophecy, to humbly put talents and gifts at the disposal of the Supreme Shepherd, and to invest time and money like never before. *“Only these last-day priests will rebuild the ancient ruins, only they shall raise up the foundations of many generations and will be called the repairer of the breach, the restorers of the streets in which to dwell”* (see Isaiah 58:12).

Yes, it is finally time to turn the hearts of the children to their fathers (Malachi 4:6), and to restore all things! (Matthew 17:11).

Jesus' invitation

I don't want to ever forget that God the Son (Jesus) was sent to this Earth by God the Father to bring good news to the humble, bind up the fans who are brokenhearted, proclaim liberty to those who are slaves and to open the doors for the prisoners in the Matrix (Isaiah 61:1). I want to be a participant and work alongside Jesus in this high and noble mission which is the greatest honor a person can have on this Earth. Then when I realize that I did not choose to work for God, but it was my Creator first to choose me, the honor and the joy are indescribable. If I even realize that my calling is not any ordinary calling, but a calling to the priestly ministry, then indeed any other job on the face of the Earth will seem more insignificant. The fans of Jesus can be compared to torches lighting the way that leads out of the Matrix into heaven; while they are inside the Matrix, they reflect the light that comes from Jesus, so that the citizens of this dark world, seeing their behavior and their character, may actually get to know Jesus through His representatives here in the flesh.

Accepting the invitation of Jesus to be a light in the Matrix, going and teaching all nations, baptizing them (Matthew 28:19), is the thing that makes my Dad in heaven happy. Seeing His children humbly wanting to be the temple of the Holy Spirit, to reflect His character and accept the great commission with all their hearts is, by far, the thing that matters most to my beloved Creator.

Where do I position myself: with the repairers of the breach, or with the Matrix religious conservatives? I don't have much time left to make my personal and intimate decision, the Matrixian religious cancer is attacking my vital spiritual organs.

Afterword

Dear Jesus,

I'm your fan, but I'm not deeply in love with you... I'm lukewarm. Generally, I go to church, read the Bible and give my tithes and offerings, but I don't have a genuine relationship with you because I'm too consumed with my desires, projects and day-to-day activities. Every now and then I do some good work, but in reality they are only occasional actions, I don't have your character.

Yes Jesus, I need to be saved from myself, from my "I" so cumbersome and omnipresent. The "I" capable of soiling even my best intentions with a tinge of selfishness and opportunism.

An "I" that is not really capable of humbly putting myself in second place on a par with my neighbor, leaving the first place in my life to You.

Jesus, save me from myself!



Apocalypse Angel 3.0

I love you so much

My child, I want you to know that when you suffer, I am not in heaven judging you. I am beside you suffering with you. Didn't I send my only son, Jesus, to Earth precisely to draw you closer to me, even though I knew that He would have suffered and even experienced an ignoble, humiliating death on the cross? Didn't Jesus tell you in His own words that: "Blessed are the afflicted, for they shall be comforted"?

My child, when the cells of your body, designed by me to be healthy and in perfect harmony, begin to behave anomalously and cause what you call disease inside you, I am at your bedside. Didn't I send Jesus to heal all those whose bodies had lost the creative equilibrium that you call health? Don't forget the words "Blessed are the merciful, for they shall be shown mercy", because I will save you and re-establish your mind, body and spirit.

My child, when you feel poor, alone and abandoned, my arms will hold you even tighter than usual, my voice (even when, precisely in those grim moments, you can't hear it) will whisper in your ear how much I love you and my gaze will not shift from you for even a single moment. Didn't Jesus tell you so with the following words: "Blessed are the poor in spirit, for theirs is the kingdom of heaven"?

My child, when you are persecuted unjustly I want you to know that evil is really persecuting me, before whom its inadequacy and falseness are unveiled. Wasn't my son Jesus also persecuted and killed precisely because of the good, the light and the hope that He brought? Didn't He explain this to you with these words: "Blessed are those that are persecuted for righteousness' sake, for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. Blessed are you, when they insult you and persecute you and, lying, say all sorts of bad things about you

because of me”?

My child, when you feel anguish and desperation in the depths of your soul, don't forget that Jesus too felt the same anguish when he died on the cross for you. Didn't He lovingly teach you, "Blessed are the meek, for they shall inherit the Earth"? And if this is the destiny that the Creator and Father has in mind for you, why should you be anguished?

My child, when you have the impression that, despite all your best efforts, evil seems to reign unchallenged within you, in your family and in your society, don't worry about evil, do not fight it, because it is my battle that I am fighting for you. Indeed, blessed are those who hunger and thirst for righteousness, for they shall be filled by me. And blessed, too, are those who strive for peace, because they will be called my children.

My child, when the breath of life leaves one of your loved ones, causing their being to turn to dust, I am close to your heart and grieve with you and just like you. I, too, have lost a loved one... Actually, I loved Him even more than you. Didn't I send my only son, Jesus, to resurrect the dead like Lazarus, and then not even resurrect my own son? Remember to follow the polestar that I put before you when it tells you: "Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see God". Yes, you will see me face-to-face one day (very soon).

My child, jump for joy, because your reward is great in heaven.

Your dad.

[Christian Style version of the Beatitudes of Jesus from Matthew 5]

Original debt

Unbalanced equilibrium

In economics, a balanced budget is the condition of the accounts of a business entity in which, over the course of a year, the financial outgoings sustained equal the revenue gained, thus avoiding situations of deficit and consequently falling into debt.

Every child that grows in the Matrix is educated according to this mindset. Any evil done should somehow be counterbalanced with good works. The Matrixian genetics of balancing the budget thus continues to grow. The Matrix is indeed the world of the perfect balance between good and evil, income and expenditure, good works and sins, bright exterior and rotten interior.

But doesn't my polestar explain to me that the initial equilibrium at the moment of the creation consisted of the presence only of Good and the total absence of evil? Did the perfect world created by the Creator God have a balanced budget (equilibrium) between two opposites or was it the place where only one pole abounded, the pole of Good, of unconditional love and of immortality?

In economia il pareggio di bilancio è la condizione contabile di un ente economico che si verifica quando, nel corso di un anno, le uscite finanziarie sostenute eguagliano le entrate conseguite, evitando situazioni di deficit ed un conseguente ricorso all'indebitamento.

Ogni bambino che cresce in Matrix, viene educato secondo questo modello mentale. Il male fatto va in qualche modo controbilanciato con delle buone opere. Continua così ad ingrassare sempre più la genetica matrixiana del pareggio di bilancio. Matrix è infatti il mondo del perfetto equilibrio tra bene e male, entrate ed uscite, buone opere e peccati, esteriore scintillante ed interiore marcio.

Ma non mi spiega la mia stella polare che l'equilibrio iniziale al momento della creazione era la presenza del solo Bene e la totale assenza del male? Il mondo perfetto creato dal Creatore Dio presentava un pareggio di bilancio (equilibrio) tra due opposti, oppure era il luogo dove abbondava solo un polo, ovvero il polo del Bene, dell'amore incondizionato e dell'immortalità?

Up to my neck in debt

In the field of government accounting, balancing the budget means that the total public expenditure incurred by the government and other public agencies must equal the state revenue: the government thus avoids incurring a debt, i.e. a deficit in the public balance. The sum total of the public deficit accumulated each year leads to the formation of the public DEBT.

Every newborn that is born in the Matrix is born already in debt... heavily and inexplicably in debt! I, poor creature, don't even have time to take my first breath before a substantial DEBT already weighs heavily on my small, frail, innocent shoulders. Yes, I am up to my neck in debt, without ever having personally incurred any DEBT! That's just the way it is!

This story is particularly sad, as well as being particularly true. Even in the religious sphere I am born already a debtor/sinner, due to a mysterious, not clearly defined original spiritual DEBT, an "original sin" I did not commit. The god that the Matrix presents to me blames me by definition, regardless of everything. I thus grow up with a long list of precepts/rules/rites/prayers/commandments that are continually waved before my eyes, with the sole objective of making me constantly feel the pressure of DEBT on my conscience.

Whatever I do, or don't do, I am constantly at fault. I am bent and

even broken in my most intimate being by the concept of DEBT with which I will soon have to learn to live and survive. This is the stench of the Matrixian prison, as invisible as it is ruthless. Every molecule in the Matrix seems to remind me of my economic and spiritual DEBT at every moment of my life. In the view of the architects of the Matrix, I am a citizen that must repay, through slavery, his DEBT. So the Matrix presents this slavery to me as dutiful, indispensable and even salvific.

The tomb of my dignity

DEBT bows people's backs, and a curved, bowed population does not have the strength to rebel against even the most evident abuse and the most obvious injustice. This is the stench, for the umpteenth time, of the Matrixian mental prison, a cage for my soul and the tomb of all my aspirations to dignity and liberty.

DEBT, therefore, together with the continual request for the budget to be balanced, pursued through the politics of "austerity" (reduction in social expenditure and simultaneous increase in tax burden), are the instruments used by the prince of the Matrix to render me an inoffensive, passive, profoundly fearful slave that is dead inside... a zombie. The perfect victim from whom to suck, undisturbed, day after day, the blood. Cruel, isn't it?

The sense of DEBT is so deeply entrenched within me that I have even come to call a vindictive, punitive god the "good shepherd". By now, my brain is so humiliated/violated that I can easily unify opposites in an absurd, incestuous, fatal embrace. Real spiritual schizophrenia. I feel so indebted that I passively believe in the religion of DEBT, I entrust myself to the cure of balancing the budget and I inflict on myself a plan of austerity that flays me alive.

Yet, the most marginalized, damned and shattered people in the society of His time found hope and vitality in Jesus... in other words, the most materially, physically, psychologically and, above all, spiritually indebted. What a contrast! Jesus who frees the conscience of His followers compared with His followers today who allow their consciences, and those of their peers, to rot under a (material, psychological and spiritual) burden as dishonorable as it is oppressive.

The concept of always having to balance things is a mental virus that renders me, invisibly but powerfully, a slave!

The chosen one

The enlightened architects of the Matrix, in a world in which “balancing the budget”, DEBT and austerity reign unchallenged, hypnotize me with the lie that I only deserve to be a slave.

Jesus tells me: *“The Spirit of the Creator GOD is upon me, because He has anointed me to bring good news to the humble; He has sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim freedom for the slaves in the Matrix, the opening of the prisons for the captives, to comfort all those who are afflicted and give them CREDIT instead of DEBT, forgiveness instead of revenge, a strong spirit instead of a broken one, to proclaim the Jubilee: the year of the LORD’s favor”* (see Isaiah 61:1-2, first part).

Could the Messiah, the chosen one, the anointed, the Christ awaited for two thousand years (and much longer) by my parents and grandparents be about to return? Could the liberation from my prison be drawing near? Could the moment of total and definitive remission of my material and spiritual DEBT have arrived?

Unlimited credit

Balancing the budget doesn't convince me. Austerity seems to me a mockery and with DEBT I smell a rat.

In other words, it doesn't add up! Today, more than ever, I, a created being, need the divine, eternal jubilee.

The Jubilee, which gets its name from the Jewish one, is the year of remission of sins and reconciliation with my God and my neighbor. The Jubilee is commonly called the "Holy Year" because it is designed to facilitate a "life of holiness", a life similar to that of Jesus... a Christian-style life. Indeed, the Jubilee year is the year of Jesus. In the New Testament of my polestar, Jesus presents Himself as the one who brings the old Jubilee to fulfillment because He came to "preach the year of the Lord's favor".

The Matrix is a world with foundations based on DEBT. The kingdom of God that God the Son, Jesus, is about to bring me, on the other hand, is built on an unlimited CREDIT that the Creator offers me as His beloved creature. Isn't immortality itself a CREDIT of inestimable value?

The divine puzzle

Big things are happening, both positive and negative. Planet Earth is preparing for something extraordinary... something unique, more than a mere rare occurrence.

These are difficult times, but also memorable times... the atmosphere is increasingly electric... it is full of expectation and hope despite the fact that the signs of the times are pitch black.

Earthquake after earthquake... wars and rumors of wars... unemployment, hunger and desperation...

the anxiety on people's faces is increasingly evident.

At the same time many sincere fans of Jesus are waking up... they are rediscovering their loving, powerful Father who speaks to them through dreams, visions, miracles and healing.

The time is now ripe... everything is coming together like a big puzzle... the divine puzzle!

Let us fans of Jesus unite... let us love one another and hold fast to our dad who is in heaven... because the prince of the Matrix is launching his last attack... and there will soon be a period of anguish as has never been seen before on this planet, but Jesus and His fans will emerge the victors (see Daniel 12:1).

The divine puzzle is now clear and well defined: Jesus is about to return.

Jesus is coming soon

In just the same way that at the time of Jesus' first coming, only a handful of poor, humble men were spiritually receptive to the announcement given by the angels, so today, at the dawn of His second and final coming (this time with glory and power), very few fans of Jesus are rekindling their lamps to be ready to meet Jesus the groom and light up the thick spiritual and moral darkness of my world today.

- Why is no one talking about this?
- Why don't the news reports make even the slightest mention of it?
- Why is it hardly ever preached about in the churches?
- Why does my character reflect the style of my enslaver much more than the style of my Creator and Savior?
- Why do I allow myself to be influenced by Matrixian DEBT much more than by divine CREDIT?

Look, Jesus is going to come in the clouds very soon and every eye will see Him; the fans of the Matrix will see Him too, and all the Matrixian zombies of planet Earth (the dead who believe themselves to be alive; the poor who believe themselves rich; those who, while sleeping, believe themselves to be awake) will curse because of the fall of the Matrix, their world... a world designed and created in the image and likeness of he who was formerly known as Lucifer (alias the prince of the Matrix). Yes, that is exactly how it will be (see Revelation 1:7).

Jesus will come to planet Earth in His glory with all the angels and will take up His place on His glorious throne. We will all be reunited before Jesus and He will separate one group from the other the way a shepherd separates the sheep from the goats; and He will place those who are like Him on His right and the rest He will put on His left (see Matthew 25:31-33).

On which side will He put me?

God's face

Mystery

It is truly a mystery to me how from reading the Bible – the polestar of all the fans of Jesus, the so-called “good news”, the Word of the God of love who is also the God of life – infinite aberrations such as the holy wars and the violence they brought, the torture, beatings, burning at the stake, the witch hunts, the sackings, the mass rapes, baptism imposed on peoples with the iron of the cross of the sword and with fire, the extermination of heretics and the religious wars, purgatory where souls are tormented, the crusades and the conquistadors, the sale of indulgences, etc., could arise throughout the centuries. I have seen all sorts of things done in the name of the God of this Bible. I thus witness the triumph of evil over good, of lies over truth, of idolatry over God, of violence over meekness, refusal over acceptance, cruelty over mercy, hypocrisy over sincerity. What a mystery!!!

How is it possible that the same Bible, the Word of God, could allow itself to be interpreted so that it justifies and advocates the worst atrocities and most abominable crimes committed against humanity? Doesn't this sacred book refer to this same humanity as God's children?

Existential doubts

What is my Creator really like? How can I get to know Him? Where can I behold His true, uncontaminated face/character? Is he a god who

only reveals himself to the proud “spiritually rich” and the powerful religious professionals or is He the one who lovingly tries to establish a relationship of trust first and foremost with all His creatures who have been disinherited (spiritually, economically and politically)? Is he a god who is love for all his friends and vindictive violence for his enemies, or is He a complete bystander to all the crimes committed in his name?

These questions have always resounded through my soul and not infrequently when I have delved into some Bible stories and characters it has just ended up further intensifying my worry, making the discovery of the ultimate meaning of my existence even more remote. How can I forget about the great and mighty prophet Elijah who, after having caused the divine fire to come down from heaven, condemned 850 creatures of God to die? Were they the priests of a false god? So what if they were? Doesn't the sixth commandment (see Exodus 20:13) tell me not to kill? According to what theological schizophrenia can I reconcile the death penalty with the perfect, holy character of the God of love and life?

So why then do I still believe that my father in heaven demands death and suffering, penitence and self-flagellation, offerings and pilgrimages to expiate evil, when Jesus tells me about a dad who forgives for free, out of love? Is the millennial work of the prince of the Matrix, that of causing the creature to perceive his own wonderful heavenly father as horrid, perhaps still unknown even to me despite the fact that I define myself as a fan of Jesus?

In the well-known parable of the prodigal son, is the son who left the father accepted once again after paying tribute? Was the father waiting for him frowning and with the hardened face of one who cannot bring himself to forgive, or does Jesus tell me a completely different story? And what does Jesus want me to understand through this parable? Could this parable hold the key to the comprehension of the Word of this unknown God/Father, the Bible? Is it really the fulfilment of the Gospel, my Good News, that God needs violence to save?

A creature without a Creator

I feel in the depths of my being that I need a Father; I feel I am an orphan and I seek my father. But it almost seems to me that the Christian God of the Bible hides from His children, the human race, behind the pages of His own word. Is He really hiding or is it my distance from Him that makes it almost impossible for me to make out His face in the affairs of my life and of the entire human race?

In the Matrix, God the Creator is portrayed at times as a distant, majestic, cold, exacting figure; a terrible tyrant who oppresses His subjects with the burden of DEBT for every error, or a terrible, bloodthirsty god who must be appeased, calmed down, satisfied with Masses, offerings and many other religious duties. At other times, this god is shown to me as a cynical manipulator who directs His creation with predestined outcomes and before whom I, the creature, act as a puppet. I ask myself whether after all, this god, who no one has seen, really exists...

How out of focus is the image I have of God? How imperfect is the face that even the great Bible prophets of God portray to me? How much must I bitterly confess that even the church founded by God the Son (Jesus) is not clear on it, despite the fact that its Master and Shepherd showed it unequivocally through His life on Earth? How much, and how often, has His holy image been violated by so-called religious/political leaders who have confused their own basest and most filthy Matrixian aspirations with the divine will? How much more deformed is the image of the Creator that is daily injected to me in the Matrix that describes and teaches in its own image and likeness?

Biblical cryptography

Cryptography (from the union of two Greek words, *kryptós* which means “hidden” and *graphía* which means “writing”) is the branch of cryptology which deals with “hidden writings”, i.e. methods to render a message “unclear” so that it is not comprehensible/intelligible to people who are not authorized to read it. Such a message is commonly called a cryptogram and the techniques used are ciphering techniques.

Perhaps the Bible was also given in cipher and therefore needs to be deciphered to be understood and interpreted according to the will of its original Author, the Creator God, He who is love and life. Perhaps the correctness of the comprehension depends precisely on the spirit with which I read those precious pages – the rebellious spirit of the creature or the enlightened, wise Spirit of God. If a literal reading of the Word of God were sufficient, I certainly wouldn't need the help of its Author, and there wouldn't be so many obvious misinterpretations either.

The Bible was written by men. They were certainly inspired, but still men, limited in comprehension and even in language. Because the prince of the Matrix has, since Adam and Eve, manipulated the image that I, creature, have of my heavenly Father, every inspiration received and transmitted orally (and later, also in writing) must have been influenced by this distorted conception of God. This fact became particularly evident when God the Son, Jesus, came to this Earth and found that precisely the greatest experts and scholars of the Bible (limited, until that time, to the Old Testament) firmly believed that misfortune and illness were sent from the heavenly father Himself as punishment for the sins of the person themselves (retributive justice), or even of the parents and ancestors of the poor victim. But Jesus, who knew the Father perfectly, and who came to this Earth of mine with precisely the mission of revealing this heavenly Father to me, firmly fought against this aberrant distortion of the face of the good Father in heaven.

Rebellion

About 4,000 years before Christ, the human race, hypnotized by the subtle, but nonetheless false and mendacious, promises of self-exaltation and enlightenment made by the serpent (alias the prince of the Matrix), decided to invert its path and distance itself from its Creator and His pre-established creative equilibrium. The entire relationship between the Creator and the creature changed instantly. The harmony and peace in Eden, the paradise in which my foreparents Adam and Eve found themselves when they were created, shattered. At that moment, the history of the universe underwent a radical paradigm shift. The rebellion of the creature, until then limited to the former Lucifer and his demon companions, had now gained a stronghold in the new world... my planet called Earth. The stakes had become very high.

Adam and Eve realized their fatal error. An ice-cold shiver passed through them and they understood that something vital had died. Their beautiful clothing of light and glory that reflected their natural harmony and closeness to their beloved Creator disappeared (see Genesis 3:7). They were naked and ashamed and the usual joy of their daily encounter with their (and my) heavenly Father abandoned them.

But the loss of the creature did not take the omniscient Creator by surprise. So God called the man and said to him, "Where are you?" (see Genesis 3:9). Isn't it strange that the first thing that God communicates to His "prodigal children" is the feeling of emotional loss? He is not remotely interested in making Adam and Eve feel bad about the error/sin. No, He doesn't suffocate them with the feeling of DEBT as He could have and I probably would have in His place. Rather, He immediately sets about looking for His beloved "lost sheep", a search that, in a way, He has been continuing for several millennia with each person He created. Yes, the first question of my Creator is not a rebuke for a wrong deed (transgression of a commandment),

but the loving question of a father who has lost sight of His children who up till that moment had always been very close to Him, and therefore in sight. Doesn't it seem to transmit to me a concept of "sin" more as an emotional problem of distance from one's Father, than a concept of "sin" as a mere wrong deed? And if the famous "sin" is simply "distance from God", then "salvation" must be, simply, "reconciliation with God", the source of all life, Indeed, I can only experience immortality if I am attached to the source of all life.

The indebted man/sinner experiences firsthand a God who lovingly goes towards His children and seeks them. Already, with this simple discovery, I can make out the beginning of something that will only be finished at the end of the history of my planet Earth: God the Father who seeks His children, the lost human race, proactively taking the initiative to save me Himself.

God in 3D

A hologram is a three-dimensional image of an object. It is often used (e.g. on passports) as an anti-fraud system.

Jesus is the only one who has really seen the Father, and He is therefore the only perfectly reliable source!

To know Jesus, the incarnation of God, therefore corresponds to knowing the Father. Jesus is the most precise and accurate portrait, the three-dimensional anti-fraud hologram of the divine person of the Father. With this new portrait, God the Father wants to transform/correct His image in my mind, forever distancing the speculations that for thousands of years have obscured my knowledge of Him. With Jesus' coming, for the first time since the Creation, man has been able to know God three-dimensionally as He really is, revealing the falsification and counterfeits that have always existed in the

Matrix. God showed Himself three-dimensionally through His son Jesus, thus adding a third dimension (depth) to the two dimensions that described/photographed Him in the Old Testament. This way He showed Himself completely, impossible to counterfeit and with an appearance that all could understand. God literally came in flesh and blood and lived for a time among us (see John 1:14). Any idea I might have of God the Father must be superimposed on Jesus. If the images/characters differ, then I have irrefutable proof that the image I have of the Creator God is a counterfeit image.

Jesus wants to remove my fear of God (see 1 John 4:18), opening before me a new, living path (see Hebrews 10:19-22) to reach my dad who has always been waiting for me and looking for me, who comes to meet me and loves me for who I am, not for what I will be. And precisely according to Jesus, to know GOD means to have immortality (see John 17:3).

Now I understand why the prince of the Matrix has always had the main objective of veiling from my eyes the face of my heavenly Father. This is a question of (eternal) life and (eternal) death!

The last judgment

The word “judgment” means sentence or decision. This judgment/sentence, after the judge carries out the logical activity of applying the law to the deed that he/she ascertains, can be of acquittal or conviction. In particular, the phrase “the last judgment” is used to mean the final divine sentencing of all God’s creatures.

What are the divine regulations that the “heavenly judge” will apply on the fateful Day of Judgment? Will He weigh the DEBTS and CREDIT accrued by the creature throughout his life, and see to which side the scales tip as a consequence? Isn’t human justice itself often

symbolized by a pair of scales? Isn't this the human mentality, my mindset?

If sin is not the wrong deed in itself that I can place on the scale of DEBT, but rather my distancing myself from my dad which starts in my heart where I begin to desire (and then seek and pursue to the end) a different equilibrium from that proposed to me by my Creator, then the simple divine rule which the "divine judge" will uphold is none other than His logical ascertainment of where my heart lies (see 1 Kings 8:39, Psalm 81:12, Jeremiah 3:17, Ezekiel 20:16). Are my most intimate desires in harmony or in contrast with the Creator and His equilibrium?

In other words, the divine final judgment so often portrayed in the human imagination with distressing, gloomy colors, will be nothing but a stand taken by the Creator God regarding my will to live close to Him and His harmonious plan, rather than distant from and independent of Him. And this stand/decision/sentence will bring as its consequence reconciliation forever with the source of life, and therefore immortality, or, definitive separation from the only source of life, which has as its inevitable epilogue non-life, also called death.

So it won't be a divine punishment. No! My dad, with great joy, should He find that my heart desires Him, but with deep sadness should my heart reveal a different plan that is independent of / distant from Him, will take the decision of handing me over to the destiny that I have chosen for myself. A destiny of eternal life with and near Him or the self-destruction that awaits those who unplug of their own will from the source of life.

Yes, even at the moment of the "last judgment" the immense love of the Creator for His creature will be palpable, seeing His immense joy for His prodigal children who decide to return home, and at the same time, noting the profound pain that will mark His face for the "sheep" that is "lost", despite the fact that He has searched for it, loved it and waited for it all its life.

Now I understand that only my will to be independent from my

heavenly Father can cause me to lose the immortality for which my Creator conceived and created me. His plan is life... unlimited life for all His beloved creatures. Non-life is a self-destructive choice made by the creature, not the Creator, founder and guarantor of free will.

Salvation from autodestruction

Horror, blood and tears daily accompany my walk as a creature in the Matrix, a world that is now more and more in the image and likeness of its treacherous prince. But no one suffers more than the Creator God Himself, because “God is love” and He is not two-faced (see James 1:17). I want to come out of the Matrix and discover the only true face / character of Jesus Christ’s dad, the authentic God, and dismantle the counterfeit god that I have molded over the years with my imagination and with the help of “enlightened Matrixian philosophies” in my mind.

Being Christian style means being like Jesus. Being like Jesus means being in the image and likeness of the Father. But if I have a distorted image of God the Father, then everything crumbles and my innermost spirituality becomes a victim and slave of the oppressive religion of DEBT, a religion of blackmail and ransom, of duty, of punishment and vengeance.

God the Father needed time to show His goodness through His only son Jesus, but now He needs His fans to demonstrate to the universe how, through His grace, His bride, the Church, can reflect once again the three-dimensionally authentic image of its Creator and Savior, appearing before Him glorious, without DEBT or any such thing, holy and faultless (see Ephesians 5:27).

I have an instinctive need to see, touch and feel the real God who through his only son Jesus showed His marvelous character and infinite

love for all His creatures, good and not so good, and demonstrated an irrepressible desire to save me and all the citizens of the Matrix from self-destruction. Yes, I feel the need to return to my home with my dad waiting for me with open arms, a smile on His face and tears of joy streaming down His cheeks... that home where the wolf will live with the lamb and the leopard will lie down next to the goat (see Isaiah 11:6-9).

Dad, I'm coming and hope to bring with me many brothers/sisters who have, until now, chosen spiritual suicide and eternal death, i.e. distance from You, the only and inexhaustible source of life!

Matrixian genetics

Yin and yang

The concept of Yin and Yang, a much older version of today's infamous "balanced budget" between good/evil and CREDIT/DEBT, originates from an ancient Chinese philosophy, which most likely comes from the observation that day turns into night and night into day.

According to this Matrixian philosophy the entire manifested world rests on the two principles of yin and yang;

1. Yin and yang are opposites: everything has an opposite, not in absolute, but in relative terms. Nothing can be completely yin or completely yang; each contains the seed of its opposite.
2. Yin and yang have their roots in each other: they are interdependent, have a mutual origin, one cannot exist without the other.
3. Yin and yang decrease and increase: they are complementary, they mutually consume and sustain one another, they are constantly kept in equilibrium.
4. Yin and yang transform into one another: at a certain point, yin can transform into yang and vice versa.

This counterposition of the God of life and CREDIT (yin), who in certain moments is also the God of death and DEBT (yang), can only generate insecurity, fear and ambiguous, schizophrenic behavior in me. The three-dimensionally authentic God shown to me by Jesus is not the god of two faces: of peace and of war, of mercy for some and vexed and annoyed, sending lightning bolts, arrows and curses to others. Sure, sometimes it seems that even my polestar uses this language because unfortunately that is what has always been comprehensible to man's mindset.

Ever since the day in which, I, human being, wanted to be my own god and refused my Creator, I began to nurture feelings of fear toward my heavenly Father, just like Adam who “hid” when he heard His voice (see Genesis 3:9) because he was afraid. Fear, because God had been offended and must punish, and DEBT have become the Yang elements that form the divine father figure for the Matrixian man, placed calmly beside the positive Yin elements of life and CREDIT. This is why Jesus came to show me the Father, to help me to understand, see and feel Him... and ultimately to love Him. Yes, because as soon as I understand who God really is, I’ll fall madly in love with Him.

A humanized god

My polestar emphasizes to me several times how I, creature, was created in the image and likeness of the Creator. It is sad to realize how we men have thought we could do the same to God: mold the image that we have of Him in our imperfect image and likeness.

Anthropomorphism is the attribution of human qualities and characteristics to animate or inanimate beings, or to natural or supernatural phenomena, and especially to divinities. In religion and mythology, anthropomorphism refers to the attribution of human likeness and/or characteristics of the emotional sphere to divine beings.

The God of the Bible, too, thus becomes a “jealous” god, a god who “regrets”, who “takes vengeance”, “hates”, and manifests His “wrath”, His “anger” etc. These human emotional states, from my human reality in its Matrixian disorder, in my disease caused by the 666 Virus, are attributed to God to express His feelings and make Him accessible, comprehensible, near to me. It is clear that none of these words precisely reflect God’s nature, only the idea that the

man chosen by GOD wanted to present when he used them. They are human characteristics that have analogies with God's infinite perfection, making Him alive, accessible, welcoming.

Although my polestar uses this kind of language, comparing God's behavior to that of men and making it accessible to human reason for a good motive, I also want to recognize the fact that the infinite and perfect work of God is not the finite, imperfect reason of man. God might accept being framed within human reason but His DNA is different.

Thus, an anthropomorphized, i.e. humanized, god is born, with the inevitable consequence of the degeneration of His perfection and holiness. The human race thus loses the key to the correct understanding of the Word of God, called the Bible. Every occurrence is interpreted through lenses that show a god who is similar to me in virtues and defects. Thus, the god who gets angry, who loses his patience, who sends fire and flames and then regrets his own deeds comes to life.

But what kind of god is this? Can an omnipotent god lose his patience? Can an omnipotent god regret his actions? Can a god of love get angry?

The Matrix founds its entire religion on anthropomorphism. The creator God needs a mother who loves those who follow him and hates everyone else, who tries sometimes in nice ways, but more often with harsh methods, to make his will prevail... In short, a very human god with all the contradictions, defects and virtues.

If evil is distance from God, with such a concept of God it's not at all surprising that the creature wants to stay well away. What use is a god who is just like me or even worse than me?

In light of these observations, is it surprising that atheism has always found its cradle in so-called Christian countries? The affirmation "Men become atheists when they discover that they are better than their God" is awful for an authentic fan of Jesus to hear. But I must find the courage to listen: it invites me to perform a healthy examination of my

conscience. Since atheism, in its more structured and elaborated forms, has developed around the so-called fans of Jesus, I should ask myself the following question: “What face of God do I reveal to the world, since men discover they are better than this God and deny Him?”

The unlimited in the limited

A “two-dimensional” (or 2D) reading of the Bible, which lacks the third dimension of depth shown to me by God the Son with His spoken, and above all lived, message, tells me that when GOD entered men’s time, he behaved just like them, dirtying his hands with blood from violence committed against them and soiling those of His patriarchs, prophets, kings and fans. The three-dimensional (3D) image teaches however that the hands of the Father are, yes, soiled with blood, but that blood is His and it also belongs to the men He helped, cured and healed.

How can it be that the doubt has never before arisen that it is man, due to his desire for independence from God, which is a degenerative disease, to see and understand wrong, misinterpreting the reality of God shown to me by Jesus? How is God different from the Matrixian men if like them he “gets angry, protests, invokes, judges, punishes, wounds, kills, cures, loves and saves”? How can God, source of life, produce death, which is the manifestation of His absence, of the non-God?

The story that my polestar presents is not the story that God would have wanted, the divine ideal. The Bible presents the story of man, heavily influenced by the political and (politicized) religious leaders of the time, in which God entered with His written word (the Bible) and incarnate Word (Jesus).

God’s revelation was given to fallible creatures who fully experienced their times, as children of their century. The truths about the real and

authentic DNA of the character of God were thus transmitted with limited means (man and his language). The Word of God was thus revealed through human inadequacy.

I do not want to forget that the intrusion of “Infinite/Unlimited God” in history is not at all easy for me “finite/limited being” to comprehend. Thus, the eruption of God into history is slow and progressive due to my distance from Him, and thus from His language and His background. God speaks to me “stammering” to conform to my inadequacy, as an earthly parent does when he addresses a child still getting to grips with the language of its parents.

Can the infinite be totally contained/understood by the finite/limited? Certainly not! Indeed, my polestar, the Bible, through its many Gospels, does not offer me only one, but several answers, demonstrating that it’s not a dogma that has “fallen from heaven”, but rather human attempts to understand and pronounce what God has done through the life and teachings of Jesus for the human race. Attempts, i.e. getting close, not perfect definitions of the divine will and message. I try to grasp what the Creator God has done for me with human/limited/fallible ideas and comparisons, but I am completely aware that I will never grasp His face and character in an absolutely perfect way.

The creature Creator

My language, with all its words and terms, belongs to a limited, imperfect world. But I have to speak about God, the omnipotent and infinite Creator, the One who is not a part of this world. If I try to talk about God, my words can never correspond 100% to the intended reality, I can never grasp it perfectly. Only if God were a part of this world would things be different. But the God of the Bible is not a part of this world so when I talk about Him, my words can only have the

value of getting close, of analogies, symbols or metaphors. They can never comprehend the infinite and the fullness of His perfection.

But at a certain point in the history of humanity, God decides to speak in the clearest manner possible to His creatures by coming to Earth as a man, coming face to face with His creature on the same level... as a creature in fact. So the crucial moment arrives in which the Creator becomes a creature.

Faced with the phenomenon of Jesus I cannot remain neutral, such is the strength that emanates from His figure. I can refuse Him but I cannot remain indifferent. What human mind could have generated the mad idea of the Omnipotent who voluntarily dethrones Himself, kneeling even before men to serve them? What fervid imagination could have come up with a Creator that allows Himself to be humiliated and finally killed by His own creatures? What enlightened mind could have revealed tens of extremely specific situations ahead of time such as those prophesied about Jesus centuries earlier by my polestar? All of human wisdom would not have been able to invent a story like Jesus'; the madness of God, my heavenly Father, was capable of this and accepted the indifference, the derision, the mockery, the spitting, the cross and death, just to give me back life despite my voluntary withdrawal from Him, source of all life.

Semi-omnipotence

"Ex nihilo nihil fit" is a Latin expression coined by the philosopher Lucretius that literally means, "Nothing comes from nothing". This affirmation can be seen both from a purely physical point of view and from a human point of view. In the first case, it is a simplification of the law of conservation of energy, which affirms that the total quantity of energy inside an isolated physical system is constant. In the second case, the phrase can be interpreted as: "You'll never get

anything from life if you don't give anything in exchange".

The concept of *creatio ex nihilo* (creation from nothing) was only first mentioned in the religious doctrine of the Jews, an antithesis to the Matrixian doctrines of the time. In Christianity, the doctrine of creation from nothing contained in Genesis is confirmed. Later, in total opposition, the concept of evolutionism originates which surprisingly manages to infiltrate even into the beliefs of many fans of Jesus. The concept of an immediate creation in which the world is considered a direct effect of God's action (creation from nothing) is distinct from the concept of the next generation that allows for mediated causes, created earlier, that produce the beings in nature through a long evolutionary process.

This concept of a "semi-omnipotent" god is a spiritual cancer that brings other metastases with it. Indeed, the conception of a god who is not capable of creating the world out of nothing brings with it an extremely obvious consequence: a god equally incapable of creating forgiveness out of nothing (*ex nihilo*), and having, on the contrary, sadly need of a contribution/ransom to forgive. And the most evident and worrying metastasis is the natural consequence (another metastasis of the same Matrixian spiritual cancer) of not being able to understand, or even accept, salvation by grace... a free salvation that I do not have to earn with my works or sacrifices. This metastasis is, even if I don't want to admit it, absolutely inevitable. Because if I am not able to imagine the perfect God capable of pardoning for free, i.e. getting nothing in exchange, but only thanks to the sacrifice of a life (Jesus'), then my salvation is not 100% by grace bestowed by God the Father, having been paid/ransomed. True salvation by grace on the other hand involves salvation created from nothing (*ex nihilo*), a completely free gift that requires no counterpart from me or from any other mediator or facilitator. The concept of God the father who is satisfied because his justice has been appeased by the suffering of God the Son, strips my heavenly Father of His grace because when the balance is made between giving and receiving, between DEBT

and CREDIT, between sin and punishment, between the evil done by the human race and the punishment suffered by Jesus, the mercy and forgiveness of God the Father are annulled.

This concept of forgiveness that depends on the payment of a ransom, and is thus not free or by absolute grace, definitively causes the cancerous metastasis par excellence: doubt about the omnipotence of Creator God. Exactly the same cancer that is at the foundation of evolutionism, i.e. a god who is incapable of creating from nothing and who therefore must make use of the contribution of his own creation. If the one who presents himself to me as the creator of heaven and earth cannot manage to generate forgiveness within from nothing, then I nurture more than just a slight doubt about his omnipotence, I am really certain about his inadequacy. He is even more limited than an imperfect human parent who, despite his failings and inadequacy, manages to forgive his own child even though they might not deserve it. And when man feels better than his god, that's when atheism arises, another metastasis of the same Matrixian spiritual cancer. And how can you blame the atheists who refuse to accept a god who is worse than his own creature?

Indifference, hatred and selfishness keep for themselves; only love gives, gives itself, gives without receiving anything in exchange, gives despite knowing the cost of that gift... This is the type of forgiveness that is revealed throughout the whole Bible, my precious polestar. But the Matrixian idea of forgiveness is exactly the opposite. It has to do with a frowning, constantly offended, always-angry divinity whose wrath must somehow be propitiated, softened and appeased.

Do ut des

Doesn't Jesus say that I must be perfect like the Father in heaven (see Matthew 5:48)? And doesn't He also say that I have to forgive

seventy times seven (see Matthew 18:22)? And doesn't the only son of God add that I must also love my enemies, i.e. those who offer me no good and rather only hurt me? But if I must be perfect like God, also loving those who give me no good in exchange and even forgiving those who continue to do me one wrong after another (enemies), then shouldn't God the Father (He who I must imitate according to Jesus) be the first to love (and therefore forgive) without expecting anything in return? You cannot teach to forgive unconditionally without showing unconditional love. Otherwise, God the Father would be asking me to be better than Him.

But I, human being, am too influenced by the religion of DEBT and by the theology of the "balancing of the budget", an egocentric and selfish society in which the "do ut des" mentality reigns. Do ut des: Latin phrase, literally meaning, "I will give that you might give". The expression is still used today in everyday speech, generally to indicate one's own will to do something only for direct benefit.

Is it possible that I am so deep within the Matrix that I cannot imagine even in my wildest dreams anyone, not even my Creator God, who is completely foreign and indifferent to the continual search for his or her own selfish gain? My polestar not only confirms to me that this is possible but, furthermore, in the book of Revelation in chapter 18, it assures me of the certainty of my citizenship in the Matrix.

Full pardon

Pardon, in law, is a measure issued by the state, through which the citizens that comply can obtain the annulment of a punishment or

sanction, in other words a DEBT to the state. And when the pardon completely and definitively puts right the citizen's situation, it takes the name of "full pardon".

Harshness can only harden, retribution of evil with evil can only teach to do evil. In order to change, evil needs attention, action for recovery, reconciliation, welcome... ultimately, true and unconditional forgiveness is needed. To put it another way, completely free forgiveness that requires nothing in return... pardon by grace. All the rest is only the Matrix camouflaged and hidden under a cloak of superficial justice. Doesn't my polestar also tell me that I must conquer evil with good (see Romans 12:21)? Then how can I even remotely entertain the idea that death has been conquered with death, and evil with the sacrifice of a life?

But God is holy, completely separate from the Matrix and its cynically individualist, opportunist mentality. God is not even touched by the Matrix because the Matrix is distance from God. And God cannot be distant from Himself. I must therefore conclude that God, the omnipotent One who saves by forgiving, does it from nothing (ex nihilo) and definitively and with "full pardon", without requiring sacrifices from me or any substitute or scapegoat. Indeed, according to my polestar (see 2 Timothy 1: 9-10), full pardon was granted through Jesus since the dawn of time, long before He died on the cross. My polestar also tells me that Jesus destroyed death by making life and immortality shine by His life and His resurrection. God is God!

The prophet Malachi writes that God is expecting His church, the people made up of Jesus' fans, to carry out a true and great reformation, erase the ugly and false face portrayed to me for millennia by the wicked prince of the Matrix and restore the true face of my heavenly Father revealed to me by Jesus of Nazareth, the Christ, the Messiah, the Savior of the world. Perhaps the time has come in which the prophecy of Malachi is about to come true.

The diabolical circle

Semi-omnipotent God.

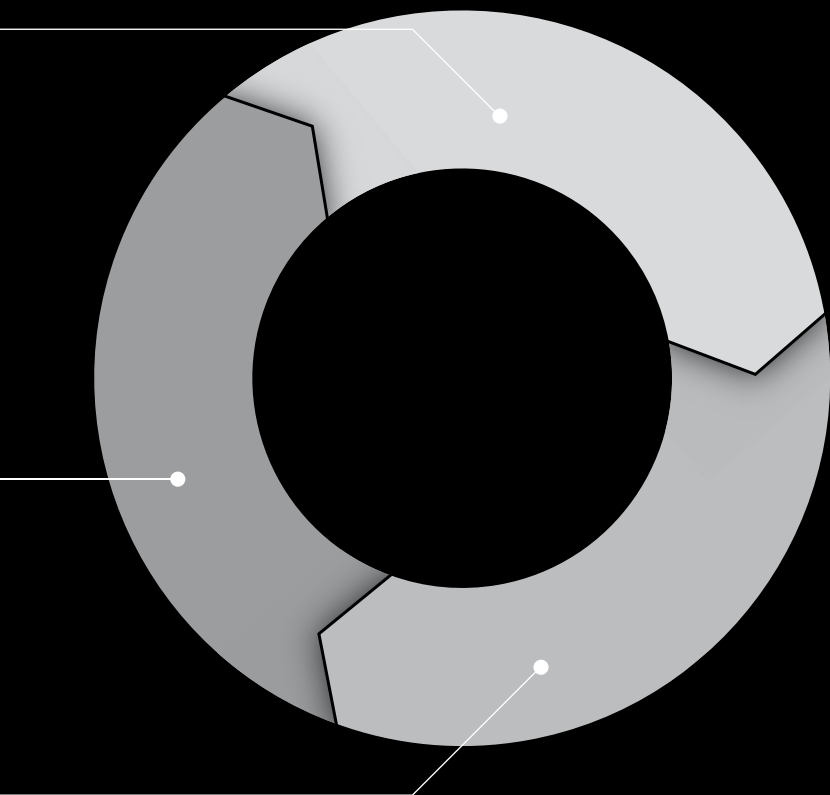
Indirect divine creation through an evolutionary path rather than the result of direct divine intervention “from nothing”.

Semi-God of life.

Victory over death through the absence of God (death), not through His presence (life).

Semi-God of love.

Salvation/forgiveness redeemed through sacrifice rather than donated by grace (from nothing).



A spiritual atomic bomb

The term “apostasy” (from the Greek “far from”) defines the formal and willing abandonment of one’s own religion, and thus of one’s god. In the Matrix, the vast majority of the citizens would not even remotely dream of defining themselves “apostates”. Rather, many define themselves true and sincere Christians, or followers of Jesus called the Christ. But are these so-called fans of Jesus, of which I am perhaps a part, really directing their devotion and worship to God the Son, Jesus, and the heavenly Father of the Bible, He who created heaven and earth?

In the entertainment business, pseudonyms are frequently used. A pseudonym is a fictitious name for a person, not their legal name, used by writers, singers, artists, sportsmen, politicians or anyone else. “Pen name”, “alias” and “nickname” are expressions with analogous meanings.

Am I truly and absolutely certain, without a shadow of doubt, that my god to whom I render my worship is who I think he is, and not another entity that has willingly usurped the name of the Creator God as his pseudonym?

To find a sure, clear answer to this vital question, I must make a careful comparison between the entity to whom I refer, performing a detailed analysis of his DNA/character, and the God proposed and described to me by my polestar. If the apparently divine entity to whom I turn in prayer has a character more similar to that of the God of love shown to me three-dimensionally by His only son Jesus, then I can relax and feel calm. But if, by any chance, the character is more like the biblical description of the enemy of souls, i.e. Satan the devil (also old serpent), then I am certainly navigating in troubled waters. Perhaps despite my steely conviction that I have always turned to the good God, I discover today that, according to the parameters of my Shepherd and Savior Jesus, I am an “apostate”, a worshipper of a false god... a different god to the Creator of heaven and earth. A

god in the image and likeness of the creature rather than the Creator. If this corresponds to the truth that would be embarrassing to say the least for me, a committed fan of Jesus.

But could such a chilling discovery be possible? It would really be a spiritual atomic bomb for a large number of Jesus' so-called fans.

When I read my beloved polestar, the Bible, it confirms to me that already in the past, in the Old Testament days, God's people often wandered away from their God. And they often worshipped other gods completely unknowingly. These "apostasies" (wandering away from God) were the main reason for which God chose and sent prophets throughout the history of the human race. And these messengers have always indicated with strength and clarity a U-turn, i.e. a return to the only true God. Perhaps the most famous prophet who invited God's people to take a firm stand on the side of the Creator, and thus against the false god called Baal in those days, was Elijah. And, as it happens, the Old Testament concludes in the book of Malachi with the promise of a last prophet, just before the second coming of the Messiah Jesus, with precisely the Spirit and power of Elijah.

Isn't it incredible? The omniscient God who knows the future, and therefore today's Matrixian times, who foresees for these days a prophet like Elijah, and thus, a messenger with the same message regarding a U-turn that reconciles with the only true God. And if this is the strategy of the omniscient Creator, that means that God's people in these last days are once again worshipping Baal, a false god. And just as it happens, the Baal of Elijah's days had many things in common with the "Christian god" of today... starting precisely with human sacrifices to appease the divine wrath.

Baal was the personification of the destructive power of the sun and the desert wind. Baal became the Zeus of the Greeks, the Jupiter of the Romans and the Thor of the Germanic and Nordic peoples. His worship was adapted across different cultures, changing name (!!!), thus incorporating itself so effectively, and in a surprisingly invisible manner, in the most diverse religious and cultural circles.

An entity that deliberately and deceitfully infiltrates the religions that it encounters in time and space. This is the chameleon-like pseudo-god who changes name/pseudonym/alias, depending on what is convenient at the time, to usurp the throne of the only true God (see 1 Timothy 1:17). A self-styled god with a nice name but a terrible character: moody, irritable, grumpy, vindictive and cold.

If the true God, omniscient and omnipresent, as well as omnipotent, considers it fitting to send another messenger with the Spirit of Elijah, then His people in these times of mine has a conception of god that is more similar to that of Baal, than to the conception that His son Jesus, the only one to see Him face to face, transmitted to me. This is why Revelation chapter 18 strongly asserts that the people of God in the last days will be in the Matrix and invites them to change their direction and come out of this spiritual confusion.

This is truly a “spiritual atomic bomb”: I am the unknowing worshipper of a false god... a god with a “true name”, but with a “false character”. And if this god of mine is a false copy, then it can only be the Old cherub Lucifer who wanted (and still wants, now more than ever) to take the place of the Creator of the universe.

It doesn't matter if my personal god bears the right name. What counts is that he has the right character, holy and perfect, and the DNA of love and life, the importance of which Jesus stressed to me in His many parables. And if that DNA test reveals to me, despite the similitude of the name, substantial character differences, then my personal concept of “god” has been infiltrated by doctrines of demons that bear the signature of ex-Lucifer, today known as Satan, alias the prince of the Matrix.

I am truly speechless!

I, prodigal son

Force, suffering, torture and the annihilation of others are all forms of imbalance that draw away from the Creator and His perfect harmony and cannot therefore generate life. They deny the beatitudes with which Jesus began His teaching in public. They deny the creation, they deny that man is in God's image, and above all, they deny the parable of the prodigal son told to me by Jesus precisely to help me to understand my heavenly Father and see His loving face which is well disposed towards me despite all my poverty and inadequacy. Isn't this what the prodigal son experienced when he returned to his father?

And doesn't Jesus also tell me, with surgical precision, how I myself, as the figure of the son who remained at home with the Father, do not understand or accept the free pardon of the Father's infinite love, preferring revenge, or at least the imposition of a ransom? Wouldn't precisely the other son of God the Father want the brother to pay a high price, in a sort of purgatory, for his misdeeds?

But the father doesn't care about the wasted money, the injustice He has suffered or even the suffering that was caused Him. No! The father is only happy... just happy!

A dead end

I have always asked myself how I can obtain salvation and immortality. In general, the answer given to this question is that as well as accepting Jesus it is important to be a good person and to do good deeds, even if we are not always as "good" as we'd like others to believe. However, the important thing is not to steal, kill, etc... in other words to be a good citizen. On the one hand I accept the "divine" free CREDIT Jesus offers me as my Savior, while on the other, through my works, I

show the “human” CREDITS I have personally earned; by doing this I demonstrate that the CREDIT (or grace in theological terms) of God the Father is not sufficient to achieve my salvation/immortality. And so, God the Father is semi-omnipotent. But all this is in net contrast with what my polestar says.

Salvation is not at all made up of good actions (CREDIT) weighed up on the scales of human justice in opposition to sins (DEBT), because I would lose however you look at it since it is written that no one is just, not even one... everyone has allowed themselves to be corrupted by the Matrix (see Romans 3:10-12).

Do I realize that my righteousness is like a filthy rag (see Isaiah 64.6) and that I am at a dead end? And am I, at the same time, deeply aware that I am saved by grace, only by the “divine” CREDIT through faith? And that doesn’t come from me; it is the gift of God the Father (see Ephesians 2:8). By grace, and no longer by my own deeds or those of someone else in my place otherwise grace would no longer be grace (see Romans 11:6) and the gift would become a purchase. And do I understand that my Father in heaven saves me not by good deeds that I perform (CREDIT) that balance my sins (DEBTS), but by His immense love, a truly unlimited “divine” CREDIT (see Titus 3:5) capable of covering even the biggest sins?

For God so loved the world, that He gave his one and only Son, so that whoever believes in Him shall not die but shall have immortality (see John 3:16). I finally realize that I am saved not because of what I do, have and/or am, but because of what my dad has done for me.

Yes, balancing DEBT and CREDIT is definitely a dead end!

U Turn

Dialogue between the deaf

When a child grows up speaking only one language, he/she can only express all concepts in that language. He does not know any other languages and so they are tools that he cannot use. The child is limited to the use of the only language that he knows.

The Creator God, due to His nature and His character, knows only one language: the language of love and life... ultimately, the language of CREDIT and of good. Indeed, my polestar never ceases to emphasize to me that God is love and God is life.

On the other hand, I, man, from the time I decided to distance myself from my Creator and His language of love and life, have created a new language for myself, one that conforms to my new character: the language of hatred and of death... ultimately, of DEBT and of evil.

Thus, since the distance was created, the dialogue between the Creator and His creature has become a “dialogue between the deaf” just as in the famous story of the tower of Babel in which people who had understood each other perfectly thanks to speaking the same language, suddenly no longer understood each other.

How can I say that God, who is omnipotent, is deaf? Can't someone who is omnipotent do everything? God can certainly do everything except one: go against His own nature. Therefore, although God understands (but does not agree with) my new language of DEBT and death, He cannot use it because He does not speak this language. To use it would be to change, to lose His holiness and His perfection. And I know for sure that God does not change; He is holy and infinitely perfect.

Thus, God's objective is that of getting me to return to the old divine

language experienced by man in Eden. He brought this strategy forward, sending His only son Jesus to my world, showing me a completely different language from the one I am used to using. “Love your enemies”... and many other of Jesus’ statements echo in the ears of His fans, still troubling them today. Yes, because they are expressions from another language, another mindset, another character. Jesus submitted to this language by coming to this Earth, not shying away even for a second, not even from the fatal consequences of this language of hatred/DEBT/vengeance, but He remained completely foreign to it. He continued undaunted to communicate in His language and that of the Father who was in heaven. He never sullied the divine language or, worse still, mixed the two languages... He never stooped to compromise.

Everything He did was according to the will of the Father and His character and heavenly language of love and life. Every negative element Jesus experienced on my Earth, including the death on the cross, was the consequence of my human language, which He suffered because He loves me, but they were never elements that He wanted or asked for. Jesus wanted to complete the mission the Father had given Him without the slightest hint of the human language of death and revenge. He came to bring CREDIT and only CREDIT and not to remind me of my DEBT. He overcame evil with good, not in the sense that He counterbalanced evil with an analogous, proportional portion of good, but in the sense that He communicated only good and thus showed that evil doesn’t have to exist. Death doesn’t have to exist, not even if I have committed the error of distancing myself from my heavenly Father. God and His son Jesus have answered my language of evil only with the purest, most perfect good. The evil Jesus suffered (to death itself), was not necessary in God’s plan of salvation... It was not even remotely a part of the plan. The language of God does not contain the word “death” and cannot therefore even use that word. I, rebel creature, inserted death with my new language and character.

Jesus' life on this Earth was therefore shaped by the divine strategy designed for my salvation, but also by human will, which (of its own free will) imposed on the Creator imperfect, sad pathways, steeped in elements like death, revenge and hatred. But these elements suffered by Jesus were never desired or thought to be necessary. God wanted to do without them but my free will actually limited the Almighty, altering His ways.

Wasn't it God's plan for the people of Israel to guide them straight out of Egypt and marvelously towards the promised land and wasn't it the "stiff neck" of the creature that obliged the Creator to take an alternative route through the desert, a longer route which was tiring and full of sad experiences of rebellion?

Only when I allow the Spirit of God to teach me the language of my dad will this confounded "dialogue between the deaf" end.

Multiple death sentences

My polestar tells me categorically that "the wages of sin is death" (see Romans 6:23). But what does this mean? What "wages" are we talking about? The fans of DEBT and the gurus of the balancing of the budget have infected the minds of the citizens of the Matrix with a diabolical virus linked precisely to the comprehension of this very true Bible verse. They have inculcated me with the idea that as soon as I commit my first sin I am immediately destined to receive the "wages of death". Thus, infinite death sentences weigh on my shoulders. In practice, each sin committed by any human being automatically creates death. In other words, every single behavior has consequences that not even the omnipotent Creator God can stop or annul.

It follows that the unbalanced behavior (sin) of the creature is stronger than the Creator, generating unmodifiable negative consequences.

The only solution for the “not very omnipotent creator” is to make someone else die in my place, to satisfy this obscure “wages of sin”. The fans of CREDIT, on the other hand, have got it straight that so-called “sin” is essentially distance from God and therefore from the source of life. Therefore, my action outside of the divine equilibrium distances me from life and therefore, brings me closer to the only possible epilogue: death. But drawing close to death does not mean reaching death. It is a PROGRESSIVE path and not an absolute, single act. And if it is a progressive path, then I can also make a U-turn (always with the help of my Creator and Savior) and take up my path towards the source of life again. Thus, the “wages of sin”, or the death that would have been the inevitable conclusion to my path, becomes distant again. Death is therefore an AVOIDABLE wage, as long as my distance from the heavenly vital equilibrium is not definitive and irreversible. That is why the plan of salvation designed by my dad doesn’t require my death or that of a substitute! This death to which I had drawn close is still avoidable thanks to a U-turn!

My whole life, and that of my brothers and sisters, evolves between the pole of good, the source of all life, and distance from that pole. The “wage” therefore is the FINAL consequence of my entire life path... in other words, the so-called last judgment. That is why death cannot remotely claim a tribute or a ransom for every wrong deed I do. Ultimately, sin is not a single wrong action; it is a choice of life away from my own Creator. That’s why this very famous Bible verse finishes like this: “because the wages of sin is death but the gift of God is eternal life in Christ Jesus, our Lord” (see Romans 6:23 again). This is the divine view of the “wages”: death far from God or life with God... death or life. Death cannot co-exist with life! The wages of sin, or my death (or that of a hypothetical substitute), cannot co-exist with the gift of God which is infinite life. If my wages, at the end of time, is immortality, then I have made a U-turn leaving death completely high and dry.

Based on my polestar, the Bible, I want to have faith in my dad who is

in heaven and who offers me, His beloved creature, His grace through His only begotten son Jesus. Glory to God, my marvelous dad!

Truths that cannot be confessed

The Matrix is the kingdom of darkness and opaqueness. In the Matrix, light is shed only where it is convenient to do so. Everything else is covered by an obscure cloak of silence. Even the Bible is obscured where it contains deeds that cannot be confessed because they are truths capable of causing the wicked empire of material and spiritual DEBT to crumble. And anyone who dares to lift this mendacious cloak is shut up as one who tramples on the wholesome Christian doctrine.

In its Old Testament, my polestar speaks to me of a very mysterious character: Enoch. The fifth chapter (verses 18 – 24) of the first book of the Bible tells me that Enoch, after having lived on the planet Earth for 365 years in harmony, disappeared because the Creator Himself took Enoch to be with Him, granting him the immortality offered to all His creatures in the human race. Even the New Testament of my beloved polestar talks about it again and reminds me of this fact which is as sensational as it is eloquent. In no uncertain terms, it explains to me that Enoch received immortality because of his faith in the Creator, because he pleased God (see Hebrews 11:5).

The truth that cannot be confessed lies in the fact that all this happened centuries before the coming of Jesus to Earth and therefore before His death and resurrection. God the Father therefore forgave Enoch's sins and granted him immortality (in theological terms, salvation or eternal life), without anyone having paid for those sins... God regards a sinner (as Enoch certainly was) like a son who pleased Him and He forgot Enoch's sins. That's it! I therefore discover a story,

just like many others in the Old Testament (for example, those of Moses or Elijah), that shows a heavenly father who forgives one of His creatures despite having received nothing.

I thus discover an omnipotent Father who is not dependent on the presence and collaboration of His opposite (non-life) to forgive. A Creator Father who is not a slave to the perverse logic of human justice, which is based on revenge or, in more fortunate cases, on ransom. A Father who gives unlimited love and life to any one of His creatures who has decided, like Enoch, to walk beside Him and close to Him.

In penal law, “pardon” means a provision for individual clemency, through which only a certain detained convict benefits and receives a pardon, with or without conditions, which reduces or annuls the main penalty or substitutes it with a less grievous one. Isn’t the possibility of “*gratiam ad personam*” foreseen even in the Matrix without conditions? And if the creature is capable of offering a pardon to his “enemy”, how much more capable should the Creator God be since He presents Himself to me as the God of love and life? Yes, my Creator has both the capacity and the desire to annul/pardon my DEBT without asking death to assist in evening out the false balance between good and evil. Dad, why do so many fans of your only son Jesus prefer to see you as a cold, impassive judge who requires me to pay for the damage done, rather than a loving father that can’t wait to embrace me again as soon as I decide to make a U-turn and return home to Him? How is it possible that miserable human grace manages at times to be truly free and unconditional while Your divine love must be redeemed and paid for in each and every case? How come we human beings see it as negative that You, Father, are good and clement (see Matthew 20:15)?

Resurrection

Jesus' resurrection was the most compelling and extraordinary event that changed the apostles' lives. It was so moving and fundamental that each of the four gospel writers wrote about it in his own gospel. Despite the fact that Jesus told His disciples beforehand that He would die and that He would, however, be resurrected from the dead by His Father on the third day, that Sunday morning no one believed in His resurrection yet. After the death on the cross, the "show" is over, the people have gone home, everyone has gone to bed, life is a routine that continues every day. Some, however, could not sleep and, driven by curiosity, they get up and go to Jesus' tomb to see what might possibly happen. At Jesus' tomb, all is silent; the deep still of the night is palpable. Suddenly though, the soldiers who had been called to guard Jesus' tomb and all those present who have come from all over, expect something might happen.

Jesus lies in His tomb waiting for God the Father to resurrect Him. Suddenly, on Sunday morning, before dawn, God's voice resounds through Jesus' tomb, enters His ears and wakes His cold body to new life. The soldiers see a dazzling light that blinds them and they hear the voice of the angel who calls Jesus to wake Him from His mortal sleep. The soldiers are afraid and run away, breaking all the orders they've been given and transgressing their duty to keep guard. There was a death sentence for the desecration of a tomb so the soldiers all risked their lives by running away. But where do they go? They go to someone who can protect them, to the high priest who still had a strong influence on the Roman governor despite the Roman military occupation. The high priest, besides assuring them that nothing will happen to them, asks them to spread the lie that Jesus has not been resurrected but that His disciples have stolen His body while the soldiers slept. In exchange, each soldier receives a fistful of coins (see Matt 28: 13).

Hundreds, perhaps thousands, of people didn't go to bed that night

so they could wait with trepidation and suspense for what might possibly happen. The women, driven by their courage, were the first to go to the sepulcher; after them, some of the apostles went too. Encouraged by the women's account, they plucked up their courage too, went to the sepulcher and found it empty, just as the women had told them. All the people present that night were eyewitnesses to Jesus' resurrection.

With Jesus' resurrection, the angels, who during the agony of the cross could not intervene to comfort their Master, now entered in action. Finally, they can unleash their energy to glorify the Son of God who has conquered death. A mighty angel was sent by God the Father to open Jesus' tomb. Two angels dressed in white remain in Jesus' empty tomb to tell of the marvelous miracle of His resurrection. When men keep silent, angels speak. The angels transmit the message of the risen Messiah to the women who arrive at the sepulcher before dawn breaks:

"Do not be afraid. You are looking for Jesus of Nazareth who they crucified. He is risen, He is not here" (see Matthew 28:5-6). *"Why do you seek the living among the dead? He is not here for He is risen!"* (see Luke 24:5-6). And, since the women still cannot believe their ears, an angel invites them: *"Come and see the place where He lay!"* (Matthew 28:6).

An extraordinary message! All heaven celebrates Jesus' resurrection; the angels rejoice.

Death is dead

Jesus' resurrection is important for several reasons.

It testifies of God's immense power. To believe in the resurrection is to believe in the omnipotent God, giver of all life. If God exists and

if He created the universe and has power over it, then He also has the power to raise from the dead. If He doesn't have that power, He is not a god worthy of my faith and my worship. Only He who created life can resurrect after death, only He can overturn the non-life that is death itself and only He can remove the dart of death and have victory over the tomb (see 1 Corinthians 15:54-55). By resurrecting Jesus from the tomb, God the Father reminds me of His absolute sovereignty.

Jesus' resurrection is a witness to the resurrection of human beings, which is my hope and the hope of all fans of Jesus. Unlike other religions, Christianity has a founder who transcends death and promises His followers that the same thing will happen to them. All the other religions were founded by men and prophets who ended up in the tomb. As a fan of Jesus, I find comfort in the fact that my God became man, died and came back to life. The tomb could not hold Him. He lives and sits today at the right hand of God the Father in heaven.

Jesus the Christ died, was buried and rose on the third day according to my very precious polestar. In the same way, the resurrection is the triumphant and glorious victory for each fan of Jesus. He is coming again! His dead fans will rise again and the fans that are still alive at His return will be changed and will receive new, glorified bodies (see 1 Thessalonians 4:13-18).

Jesus' resurrection is the foundation of everything. It is because Jesus rose again that He is the Savior. Jesus' resurrection transmits to me the power of the hope of immortality. It is the demonstration that the Creator God had the power (and the willingness) to resurrect me from the dead. It guarantees that those who believe in Jesus will not remain dead, but will be resurrected to eternal life. Immortality is my glorious hope! And death is dead!

Spiritual metabolism

I am not omniscient, I live in the time and space that are the boundaries to my existence and define me as a creature and so I can only intuit the mystery of the origin of the Matrix. I only know that the creature distancing himself from His Creator mutated my DNA and that of the whole creation, and in this tragedy, somehow, the universe also got involved. But I also know from my polestar (see Revelation 21: 1-8) that thanks to the Creator's love for His creature and for creation, the Matrix will come to an end. Before my heavenly Father, I am like a child incapable of grasping the thought and action of the father, but I feel in the depths of my heart that He loves me and that His reassuring promises will come true.

Doesn't my polestar explain to me unequivocally that now I see in an obscure way in only two dimensions (2D), but then I will also see the depth (3D); now I know in part, but then I will know fully? (see 1 Corinthians 13:12)

What I am lacking today, is precisely the sense of total trust in my father, who is none other than the Creator of the entire universe. I still haven't metabolized with humility that my understanding has its limits and that this must lead to an action, on my part, of complete surrender and trust.

Assuming that I can comprehend the action of the infinite and omnipotent Creator God and the way He loves me is real presumption... a miserable attempt to judge God, neglecting to think that at the end of the day I find myself in this vale of tears only because of my separation from Him (see Isaiah 59: 1-4). I am certainly no better than Adam, no better than those who came before me or those beside me today.

I never want to forget that *"it is by grace that I am saved"* (see Ephesians 2:8), grace from nothing, completely free, that allows me to rediscover the ancient immortality promised to me by He who loves me as no one has ever loved me. My beloved polestar, the

Bible, explains to me that even the angels attempt to comprehend this marvelous love of God expressed right in His Word (see 1 Peter 1:12).

My father is asking me to have humility and a sense of trust. Is He asking too much?

Reunification with the infinite

A polestar is a star that is visible to the naked eye, approximately in line with a planet's rotational axis, and points to one of the celestial poles. The quintessential polestar is the one that in the current era points to the Earth's celestial North Pole. In astronomical navigation, its position is an infallible indicator of the direction of a geographical pole, and its angular height enables the calculation of the latitude.

The Bible is the polestar of Jesus' fans... It is not God. It is to be the light that indicates a direction/path towards a destination. Doesn't one of the Bible authors tell me that it is a lamp to my feet and a light on my path (see Psalm 119:105)? The Bible isn't even the path... the path is Jesus (see John 14:6). And it is not even the absolute truth... this too is only Jesus. The Bible makes no sense and holds no truth outside of Jesus. The existence of Jesus of Nazareth, His life, His death, His resurrection, are the sense of every phrase in the Bible. They are the truth in everything that the Bible announces to me. My polestar does not exist for its own sake... without Him it is empty, totally empty. Without Him, it is false. It exists only because it was accomplished by Him. It gets its meaning and its truth from Him... The Bible without Jesus would be nothing more than pleasantries for religious people.

Jesus, even though this assertion might bother me, is not the destination... my destination must be God the Father! Jesus Himself

in person stresses how important it is for me to rediscover the image of my Father in heaven:

“I am the way, the truth and the life; no one comes to the Father except by me” (see John 14:6)! He came to show me the Father and to bring me to the Father.

My spiritual vision becomes more and more clear. My knees even begin to tremble because my decades-old certainties begin to creak. The Bible is the polestar that indicates the path, which is Jesus. Indeed, it's precisely the Bible that tells me about Jesus and helps me to know Him. Jesus, in turn, is the path because He is the truth and therefore the only messenger of absolute truth who wants to bring me to the destination. And the only true destination for a creature is that of returning to the arms of their Creator. The Bible shows me Jesus, who takes me to the Father.

I really need to be reconciled with my dad, the Creator, source of all life. And that's why God the Son, Jesus, came all that way to come to my planet in flesh and blood. It's up to me to accept this reconciliation offered to me by Jesus who has brought me a letter of love from heaven, finally (and once again) embracing my loving Father, He who even knows the number of hairs on my head and loves me with a perfect, immortal love.

Face to face

Omnipotent

Every day Jesus performed miracles: He healed lepers, restored sight to the blind, forgave prostitutes and publicans and cancelled their DEBT; He liberated people possessed by demons, resurrected the dead and brought life and hope even to the darkest, gloomiest places. What a sight it must have been for His fans to walk with Him along the roads of Galilee, admiring His powerful work of salvation and hearing His message that restored life to even the deadest of souls. In short, He really seemed omnipotent. And indeed, He said that what He did came from the Father, He who is omnipotent.

But the most incredible thing about it all was that, looking His fans straight in the eye, He told them that they too would perform marvelous works like His... actually, even more powerful! Yes, I want to read the exact words of Jesus as reported by my polestar:

“Verily, verily, I say to you that whoever believes in me will also do the works that I do; and will do even greater works, because I am going to the Father” (John 14:12). Astonishing! It really beggars belief. Even His apostles took Him seriously and started to fly high like their Master. What glorious times those of the first Christians must have been, in which every day thousands of sincere souls joined / were baptized. The prince of the Matrix and all his demons seemed no longer to exist. And yet, history teaches me that these glorious days did not last long.

Matrixian twin

This sad reality still persists today in the most spiritually dark times ever. The fans of Jesus, the so-called Christians, no longer know the unlimited power that the Christians of the first hour experienced. Today, I, fan of Jesus am a very normal person. It's a pity that normality is dictated by the standards of the Matrix. I tire easily, I get angry often, I lose hope just as quickly... In short, I seem a twin of the Matrixian man. The spitting image.

Jesus tells me today: *"...if you have faith as small as a mustard seed, you can say to this mountain: 'Move here or there', and it will move; and nothing will be impossible for you"* (see Matthew 17:20). Where is the unlimited power of Jesus that should make me able even to move mountains? Where are the resurrections of the dead?

I, fan of Jesus of the Matrixian times, show evident signs of psychological, emotional and spiritual abuse suffered and it clips my wings. I am so psychologically burdened by DEBT and suffering that I have chosen as the symbol of being a fan of Jesus the instrument of martyrdom that massacred my beloved Savior to death: the cross. But why have I decided to put before my eyes such a horrifying and humiliating symbol all my life? Can this symbol arouse in me positive forces full of joy? And if Jesus had been killed in an electric chair would my symbol today be that chair? What state were Jesus fans in just after the infamous and excruciating death of Jesus on the cross? Did they move mountains or hide under their beds like little children who have just had a bad dream about a monster?

During the first period of Christianity, judging by the study of the catacombs, the symbol of the cross – scratched in to the limestone or traced with color – can be quite rarely found; it is certainly less frequent than the other symbols of Christianity (like the fish, bread or other symbols). Only after Constantine's decree did the spread of the symbol of the cross expand.

But wasn't Constantine that Matrixian emperor who changed the day

of rest from the seventh day to the first? And isn't this period deeply dark from a spiritual point of view, very different from the powerful Christians of the first hour? Who fought for four centuries to gain acceptance for this very ancient symbol, until then a Matrixian one, by the fans of Jesus? Did the Creator God need to copy the Matrixian symbols or did He invent/create from nothing things/symbols that have nothing in common with the Matrix? Hasn't it always been the prerogative of the enemy to steal and infiltrate with his own virus, then pass off the counterfeit as the original?

Wasn't Jesus' resurrection the trigger for the power of Jesus' fans? What did these powerful and authoritative fans of Jesus talk about continually as they walked the streets of Jerusalem (before) and the whole world (afterward): of the infamous death of Jesus which everyone knew about and had seen, or His incredible, majestic, supernatural resurrection? What did they fix before their eyes and in their discussions, the unlimited life or the excruciating death on the cross? And if that bloody death was an obvious consequence of human (and thus also my) wickedness and of separation from the Creator, doesn't constantly placing this cross before me actually hide someone's desire to continually remind me of my DEBT, completely burying my most ambitious expectations of reflecting the powerful light of Jesus in the Matrix? Is it chance that my polestar gives me a premonition that the fans of Jesus in the last days will be called by a new name (see Isaiah 62:2) and will be gathered under a new symbol/banner (see Isaiah 11:12)? Could it be a banner that is a symbol of life, and thus of my unlimited CREDIT received from my dad, or of DEBT and my faults? Isaiah, the prophet of God, also says that the Matrixian princes will literally be terrified before this banner (see Isaiah 31:9). Does my current banner terrify the Matrix or has it actually been assimilated and digested so willingly that it has even become a globally accepted symbol in today's society, a society even darker than Sodom and Gomorrah? Can the symbol of the vital omnipotence of God be so pleasing to the forces of evil? Shouldn't

it rather “frighten” the prophets of DEBT, of death and rebellion? Doesn’t my polestar again say that I must overcome evil with good (see Romans 12:21)? So how can I even remotely entertain the belief that death has been conquered with death, evil with the sacrifice of a life, and accept the instrument of death as a symbol of life? Has God really overcome evil with evil?

A divided mind

Schizophrenia is a psychiatric illness characterized, according to scientific convention, by the persistence of symptoms of altered thought, behavior and affect. The term derives from the Greek words schizo (divided) and phren (mind), “divided mind”. There is a dissociation of thought, in which there is loss of the associative connections commonly present between ideas. The thoughts become fragmented, bizarre, inconclusive.

Here are some thought disassociations that the Matrix has injected into my veins since my first day of life:

- The God of love is also the god of reckoning and revenge. Can perfect love be vindictive? Doesn’t my polestar tell me that love covers sin (see Proverbs 10:12)?

- The God, who does not have life (because then he could also have death), but who is life, every now and then however also sends death. Can a bucket full of only orange colored paint color me with any other color?

- The cross, that device diabolically invented to separate the life from the creature with merciless cruelty, magically becomes the symbol of the victory over death. Did Jesus conquer death at the moment of His death or His resurrection? At what moment did He strip death of its power? Would He be remembered today as the victorious bringer of salvation / immortality if He had not been resurrected?

Am I really affected by symptoms of a schizophrenically divided mind that has sadly caused me to lose the logical, common sense associative connections between things, linking, serenely and without any perplexity, opposing concepts? Just like the Matrixian philosophy of Yin and Yang, or like the much acclaimed balance that adds DEBT and CREDIT in a magnificently Matrixian equilibrium.

I, masochist

Masochism is the desire to be submissive to and at the mercy of someone who can do whatever they want to me. Therefore, masochism means that particular “perversion” that consists in the fact that the individual is obsessed by the idea of being absolutely and unconditionally submissive to a person, being treated by them in a haughty manner, (even) to the point of suffering humiliation and torture.

Could it be that I have become a spiritual masochist, i.e. a fan of Jesus who allows the theology of DEBT to enslave, humiliate and ultimately break me? A masochist who constantly wants to have before his eyes the peak moment of my Savior’s suffering, who wants to feel the weight of DEBT on his conscience and believe in a diabolical equilibrium between good and evil? Isn’t my concept of God’s character, His commandments and will becoming a powerful means to keep me subjugated, subservient and therefore powerless to really and thoroughly be reborn to new life, a life of strength tempered with divine humility since it grasps the lifeline of CREDIT offered to me by the Savior of the world?

Spiritual depression

I want to ask myself a second question to try to understand why Jesus' fans today seem like mere faded photocopies of the fans of two thousand years ago... suffering from real spiritual depression. I want to see how my polestar describes the spiritual communication of Jesus' fans with God (called prayer) in both the Old and the New Testaments.

Talking about the three levels of communication (i.e. Verbal, Paraverbal and Non-verbal) is a simple task nowadays.

1. So I start with the first of the three levels, which describes the verbal component of communication. This indicates what is said: this element is characterized by the choice of words, the logical construction of the sentences and the use of certain terms rather than others.

2. The second aspect is paraverbal, i.e. the way in which something is said. It refers to the tone, the speed, the volume, etc. of the voice.

3. The third aspect is non-verbal: everything that is transmitted through the posture, movements, but also through the position occupied in space (which area you occupy in an environment, the distance from the speaker, etc. and the aesthetic aspects (the way one dresses or grooms oneself).

In my beloved polestar, the Bible, the children of God used different forms of prayer. When they prayed they used words (verbal communication), sometimes music too (paraverbal communication) and sometimes also dance (non-verbal communication). It is known that the body is also involved in communication with God, because human beings also express themselves using their bodies (non-verbal communication).

The Word of God has reached me in written form and therefore automatically exalts the verbal aspect at the expense of the other two aspects, which are just as important. By focusing primarily

on the consequently undervalued aspects (paraverbal and non-verbal), I notice that people used to pray standing up and looking upwards with their hands held high, as the pilgrims used to when they all came up together to Jerusalem during the year for the feast days which were dedicated to the heavenly Father. When a Jew prayed raising his eyes towards heaven or with his gaze turned to the Father, he would always stand in order to have the feeling of drawing nearer to heaven, closer to God. Jesus, for example, when He wanted to pray, would often go up on the mounts, both to experience peace in the silence and in order to be “closer” to His dad who lives in heaven. Jesus and Paul often prayed standing with their hands held high (see Luke 9: 16; John 11: 41; 17: 1; Mark 6: 41).

But considering the spiritual depression that I am experiencing as a fan of Jesus in these last Matrixian days, I want to see how my polestar describes to me the prayers of the only true example: Jesus Christ. All the other patriarchs and prophets, priests and kings, cannot guarantee that I have a perfect comprehension of how to experience communication with God the Father, especially in times of crisis in which I need to “move mountains”... Yes, I want to take a look at the most powerful prayers of God the Son that have changed the course of the history of God’s people and the entire human race.

Cases of standing and looking upwards

- The multiplication of the loaves and fishes: *“Then Jesus took the five loaves and the two fishes, looked up and blessed them. He broke them and gave them to His disciples so they could distribute them to the people. They all ate until they were full and the pieces which were left were picked up, twelve baskets full”* (Luke 9: 16,17).
- The resurrection of Lazarus: So they removed the stone. Jesus lifted His eyes to heaven and said, *“Father I thank You because*

You have heard my prayer”. Having said this, He cried out with a loud voice, “Lazarus, come forth!” The dead man came forth, with his hands and feet bound in strips of linen, and his face covered with a shroud. Jesus said to them, “Loose him and let him go” (John 11: 41-44).

– The calming of the storm: Having woken up, he called to the wind and said to the sea, *“Peace! Be still!” The wind ceased and there was great calm. He said to them, “Why are you so afraid? Do you no longer have faith?” And they were filled with great fear and said to one another: “Who is he that even the winds and the sea obey him?” (Mark 4:39-41)*

Jesus, in this miracle, as in many others (e.g. the healing of the leper in Luke 5:13 and the liberation of the demon-possessed man in Luke 8:26-38) which are just as powerful, does not even pray but He is aware that the Father is with Him, He talks with his face bared to the ferocious tempest. He does not kneel, He does not bow His head and He does not close His eyes. He talks to His dad with His face uncovered and, in the same way, He faces evil with His face uncovered.

Cases on the knees

– The agony in Gethsemane shortly before His crucifixion: *“He removed Himself from them about a stone’s throw and got on His knees to pray, saying: ‘Father, if it is Your will, remove this cup from me! But not my will but Your will be done’” (Luke 22: 41-42 and also see Matthew 26: 39).*

It seems to me that Jesus always knew how to pray. He also gave the right importance to the posture (non-verbal aspect), which always (three-dimensionally) expressed His inner feelings. At times of deep sadness and suffering, He would kneel. I discover, however, all too easily that at the times when He decided to “move mountains” He never had the submissive mental attitude or body

posture of someone who is bowed by DEBT or pain, but even the exact opposite. God the Son raised His face toward heaven in search of the loving gaze of His Father in heaven, opened His arms in a sign of faith that His requests would be granted as if He were already embracing them (see the case of Lazarus in particular), standing tall like a proud royal son. This was the mindset of the greatest “Bible character” of prayer and of faith of all times. This is what the only one to have seen the Creator God shows me, and has faithfully and three-dimensionally shown to us men and women. I cannot consider all the other patriarchs and prophets infallible examples. No, only Jesus is the way I want to walk in, because only Jesus is the way, the truth and the life.

With an uncovered face

Incredibly, the prayer that can “move mountains” has become almost unknown while the prayer of sadness and suffering has become virtually the only alternative. Where are the might, the power and the joy when I speak with my loving, omnipotent Father? What has become of my memories of the examples of Jesus when He performed miracles, walked on water, cast out demons and moved mountains? Am I still surprised by the embarrassing difference between the first fans of Jesus and those of today’s Matrixian times? How can I even begin to imagine that looking down towards earth, and not up towards God, I can become similar to Jesus and so to the Father? Doesn’t my polestar tell me that I am transformed in the image of my Savior by looking Him in the face with face uncovered (see 2 Corinthians 3:18)? Do I behave like a slave humiliated in flesh and in spirit who cannot even look his Father straight in the eyes when He speaks to him

or do I behave like a proud and humble child of the King of the universe to which the rule of planet Earth has been entrusted?

The time has come for me to shake off the smelly, sweaty clothes that make me constantly remember that I am closed in a prison because of my DEBT. I want to be washed by Jesus and wear the marvelous outfit that He has prepared for me, symbol of the unlimited CREDIT that will grant me immortality. I feel that my father wants me to talk to Him barefaced... what uncontainable joy!

A divine sat nav

A silent god?

In His most famous speech (the Sermon on the Mount), Jesus refutes the interpretation of the religious tradition of His day which limits the significance of the law of GOD to the external acts of the way I behave, thus surpassing the human justice of the religious leaders of His time. His famous antitheses, “you have heard that it was said... but I say to you”, are truly significant. They prove that Jesus examines everything deeply, seeking the most complete meaning of the will of God. He never surpasses the law of God thus abolishing it but rather shows its true fulfillment and deepest implications. Jesus’ objective is to get to the bottom of the law. Indeed His words, “you have heard that it was said... but I say to you” do not annul the law, but fill it and enrich it. Jesus is not opposed to the teachings of God contemplated in the Old Testament but to the way they have been understood. The governors of human conscience of Jesus’ times had castrated the law of God, adapting it and making it conform to their Matrixian nature. But the religious leadership is not a divinity authorized to require unconditional, servile obedience. And indeed, God the Son goes beyond the commandment thus understood (2D), revealing the true principles of life that underlie the written commandment (3D). This way He shows that the comprehension of the Word of God is not immobile and static, but is acquired over time.

And, again, my polestar tells me that the knowledge of the fans of Jesus will continue to grow until Jesus’ return. Therefore, more “you have heard that it was said... but I say to you!” sayings have been foretold precisely for these last days in the Matrix! This truth is certainly difficult to digest for those who feel they are spiritually

rich and therefore do not feel they need the Spirit of God which today has still not ceased to speak to and inspire men chosen directly by Him. Unfortunately, the Matrixian religious tradition often betrays the dynamic revelation of God today too, favoring a static divine revelation because it is controllable and can be castrated by the creature.

The Creator God reigns! Who am I to say that the omnipotent God has no longer any reason to speak and that the prophets of the past have already revealed all the truths necessary to come out of the Matrix? How can I even imagine that the Matrix is not continuing to evolve in a chameleon-like way, inventing new never-before-seen tentacles day after day, becoming an ever more subtle and invisible mortal trap for my soul? Didn't Jesus prophesy to me in person that the virus of evil would anesthetize all Jesus' fans in the last days (see Matthew 25:1-13)? Hasn't Jesus always promised that for this reason knowledge would increase, especially in these last days of deep spiritual darkness/sleep (see Daniel 12:4), offering His fans a "divine sat nav" that has been updated with the latest street map of the Matrix, a ghost town with an infinite number of "avenues and alleys" which have no other purpose than to guide my soul towards definitive separation from my Creator and the giver of life and therefore towards certain and eternal death? Doesn't Jesus tell me today, that when I go to the right or to the left, my ears will hear behind me the voice of my sat nav who will say to me: *"This is the way to come out of the Matrix; walk in it!"* (see Isaiah 30:21)?

The divine cipher

In cryptography, a cipher is an algorithm used to carry out operations of ciphering and deciphering. In classic cryptography, the codes work

by substituting the terms using a large codebook, a list of substitutes to replace words and sentences. When a cipher is used, the original information is known as plaintext and the coded information is known as cipher text. The cipher text contains all the information in the plaintext but expresses it in a form that is illegible to human beings or computers unless they have a certain mechanism to decipher it: to those unable to read it, it should appear as a sequence of characters that makes no sense. The operation carried out by a cipher normally requires auxiliary information called a key. The key must be chosen before ciphering the message and unless it is known, it should be difficult, if not impossible, to decipher the cipher text.

The prophets of God of the past often had premonitions, or the supernatural power that enabled them to see the future or what was happening in other places, in the form of dreams and/or visions. Premonition in general terms indicates a “sensation/communication” in which the individual seems to perceive information about future events before they occur.

My polestar contains these divine premonitions in cipher text, to which there is only one correct key: the Spirit of God (also called the Spirit of Prophecy).

Premonition 1.0

My polestar gives an extremely important premonition in the Old Testament that has still not been completely deciphered. The New Testament tells me that the first part was fulfilled through Jesus. Indeed, Jesus declared Himself to be the chosen one who would shortly have fulfilled that premonition (see Luke 4:16 – 21). But the extraordinary thing is that God the Son, Jesus, did not fulfill the whole premonition, only the first part. Here is the part of the premonition that

was fulfilled two thousand years ago through Jesus: “The Spirit of the Creator GOD is upon me, because He has anointed me to bring good news to the humble; He has sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim freedom for the slaves in the Matrix, the opening of the prisons for the captives, to comfort all those who are afflicted and give them CREDIT instead of DEBT, forgiveness instead of revenge, a strong spirit instead of a broken one, to proclaim the Jubilee: the year of the LORD’s favor” (see Isaiah 61: 1 – 2 first part). When He reaches this point in the reading, Jesus closes the book and says: “Today, this premonition is fulfilled” (see Luke 4: 21).

But the second part of that premonition remains unfulfilled (and dramatically ciphered). It is not by chance that it talks about the “day of God’s vengeance”, clearly referring to God the Son’s second coming. This is what Isaiah, the prophet of God, says about the last chosen one before the return of the Savior/Messiah, Jesus:

“to comfort all those that are brokenhearted; to give the afflicted in Zion a crown instead of chains, the joy of unlimited CREDIT instead of pain for the DEBT they can never pay back, wings to fly instead of spiritual and material depression so that they will be called righteous and holy, to show the glory of the Creator in the Matrix” (see Isaiah 61:2 second part – 3).

If there is a chosen one (Jesus) ordained by God to proclaim the year of the Lord’s favor (Jubilee), the divine cipher leaves me no doubt as to the fact that there will be a new chosen one, again ordained by the Creator God, who will also fulfill the second part of this millennial divine premonition.

Premonition 2.0

The premonition, which in Bible terms is called prophecy, of the last

prophet of God of the Old Testament, Malachi, says that the postman Elijah will come and will turn (see Malachi 4:5-6):

A) the hearts of the fathers towards their children;

B) the hearts of the children towards their fathers.

But up to today, this premonition has only been partially fulfilled through John the Baptist. Indeed, my polestar tells me that an angel gave the following premonition to Zacharias about his son John (later called the Baptist):

“He will go before Jesus the Messiah with the spirit and power of Elijah, to turn the hearts of the fathers to their children...” (Luke 1:17). Therefore, the Elijah who was to turn the hearts of the fathers towards their children already came two thousand years ago, just before the first coming of my Savior. Indeed, John drew the hearts of the spiritual fathers (the Jews) toward the Son of God who would soon arise among them.

From part B of Malachi’s premonition, which still has not been fulfilled, I understand the mission of God’s last postman: to turn the hearts of the spiritual children (Christians) to God the Father. Yes, because the people of God of the last days would worship a god with the name “Father of Jesus”, but with a very different face and character from the one the only Son showed me three-dimensionally.

In the Matrix today, then, a false copy of God the Father is circulating. This is why God’s people are still in the Matrix and the omniscient Creator prepares, two thousand years earlier, a letter with an invitation to come out of it (see Revelation 18). And this celestial letter will be entrusted precisely to the last postman with the Spirit of Elijah just before the Savior’s second coming.

But then if the omniscient God foresaw a reconciliation between His prodigal children of my times and Himself, the heavenly Father, then that means that I am currently very distant from my Creator, the source of all life, and therefore the sole giver of immortality.

The situation for me as a citizen of the Matrix is extremely dire! I feel the deep need to find my Father again who is in heaven, who created

me and loves me and calls me His child. I feel the instinctive need to return to my home.

Premonition 3.0

The biblical revelation transmits to me a ciphered premonition, one that has remained incomprehensible up until today. It is found in chapter 11 of the last book of my polestar.

This premonition, sealed until the end of time, informs me two thousand years early that the Creator God will allow two of His postmen to bring letters/messages to the citizens of the Matrix for one thousand two hundred and sixty days. These postmen will be dressed in sackcloth, a sign that their letters contain a severe and harsh reproof for the recipients who erroneously think they are the biggest fans of Jesus (see Revelation 3:14-22).

Remembering the other premonition for these last Matrixian days contained in the last book, and in the last chapter of the Old Testament (Malachi 4), it immediately becomes obvious that this premonition also talks about two of God's postmen.

But the remarkable thing is that while it is said that the second postman, called Elijah, will be sent by God before the second coming of God the Son Jesus (see Malachi 4:5), I find it written of the first postman, called Moses, that I must remember him, through his writings and his laws (see Malachi 4:4). So only one postman will come in flesh and blood while the other will come indirectly through his writings, which since it is Moses, author of the Pentateuch and bearer of the Ten Commandments, can be easily identified as the entire Bible, the Word and law of God.

Therefore, God the Father will send His postman with the Spirit and power of Elijah, who will be accompanied and supported by

the Word of God (the other postman), polestar of each fan of Jesus and, in particular, by the premonitions contained in it precisely for the last days. And only thanks to the advent of this postman divinely equipped with the Spirit of Elijah and strengthened and confirmed by the Word of God, the fans of Jesus, until then still unaware citizens of the Matrix, will come out of this rebellious, tyrannical city. All this, indeed, fits in perfectly with the last letter which, according to Revelation, is sent to planet Earth (see chapter 18), a letter containing the loving, and at the same time insistent, invitation to come out of the Matrix.

But is it possible that I am still in the Matrix? Only the humble fans of Jesus will be able to accept this last postman who brings the last letter from the Creator God. Here are all those who observe God's commandments (the postman, called Moses, who wrote the law for me) and keep the testimony of Jesus Christ which is the Spirit of prophecy (the postman in flesh and blood called Elijah). Here is the remnant, the one hundred and forty four thousand... The omega generation (see Revelation 12:17 and 19:10). My polestar categorically assures me they will be the victors, receiving immortality as their prize.

The spirit of Elijah

Elijah was one of the most well-known and authoritative prophets of God. A prophet of God is a divine messenger, chosen and prepared directly by the Most High. The prophet of God represents the voice of God to man. For GOD does nothing without first revealing it to His servants, the prophets (see Amos 3:7).

John the Baptist, Jesus' cousin, who began his mission just before the Messiah to prepare His way, was a prophet of God. But according to my polestar he was not only a prophet, he was inspired and equipped

with the “spirit and power of Elijah” (see Luke 1:17).

In the last days, before Jesus’ return, according to another prophet of God (see Malachi 4:5-6), the “spirit of Elijah” will return once more. That Spirit will not be a gentle, politically correct or calming spirit. Absolutely not! On the contrary, it will be, for the third time in the history of human race, a Spirit of might, audacity and great clarity. A pounding, irritating voice for all those who have succumbed to the Matrixian spiritual chamomile tea, thus submitting themselves to the rebellious spirit of its prince. An irritating, uncontrollable and untouchable voice.

No one (not even the most poisonous, fatal bullets of the Matrix) will be able to block the divine mission entrusted to this voice that will have arisen out of nowhere, the voice of one who cries out in the spiritual desert that is the Matrix, the postmodern Babylon of my times.

Jesus tells me: *“Look, I am at the door of your heart knocking: if you listen to my voice and open the door, I will come in and dine with you and you with me”* (see Revelation 3:20). It is definitively the voice of Jesus Himself, who, through His postman equipped with the same Spirit of Elijah and John the Baptist, is rising again. It is up to me to accept that divine voice as saving, or to label it as burdensome, pounding, unpleasant and distressing. But I must remember that the stakes are extremely high: the immortality my Creator promised me many years ago is at risk. That is why the knocking at the door of my heart by Jesus, who loves me with a perfect love, is not at all calm, but frenetic and pounding.

And not listening to the voice of God and His last postman means opposing my Creator, who is the only source of life. My polestar indeed confirms to me: “Believe in the Creator God and you will be safe; believe in His prophets and you will triumph!” (see 2 Chronicles 20:20b).

The awakening of every conscience

All the citizens of the Matrix have been indoctrinated, muzzled and castrated with the false belief that they are only chickens that must remain behind the fence, designed by higher intelligences, of their chicken coop. The Matrix is a virtual chicken coop for humans in which my mind and aspirations are held back and firmly anchored, by fair means or foul.

The polestar of Jesus' fans reveals to me in the last prophetic verses of the Old Testament (see Malachi 4) that He will raise up, just as He did at the first coming of Jesus on the Earth, a messenger with the spirit and power of the prophet Elijah. This mysterious postman of God will be carrying a letter from the Creator to all the citizens of the Matrix containing an invitation to leave this false and mendacious as well as unjust and enslaving world (see Revelation 18).

The mission of this mysterious "third Elijah" will be to take flight, demonstrating by deeds that I am not a chicken but a golden eagle, created by God to fly high... very high! And the flight of this powerful yet humble postman will represent the fall of the apocalyptic Babylon announced by my polestar, i.e. the end of the Matrix.

When the fans of Jesus, as well as the citizens of the Matrix, see their equal take flight, they will realize they are not chickens but golden eagles. This will be the moment of the awakening of every conscience. The liberation of me, slave, will correspond to the end of the Matrix "chicken coop".

Soon this message of liberation and salvation will illuminate the whole Earth with the glory of God, the loving, omnipotent Father of me, golden eagle.

A liquid world

The Matrix, the world in which I live today, is highly unstable... a liquid world. Every molecule in the Matrix can move/shift/change at any moment. Even molecules considered till yesterday unmovable, literally etched in marble, like, for example, institutions/beliefs that have been fixed for centuries or even millennia, today can mutate their form (or even cease to exist) without the slightest warning.

- In the Matrix, a single whistleblower (informant who reveals secrets that cannot be confessed) can embarrass even the most powerful nation in the world (and its whole diplomatic apparatus).

- In the Matrix, a single terrorist can frighten the entire world population, suddenly modifying the world's habits and vision.

- In the Matrix, a single cracker (computer criminal) can cause a billion dollar multinational company with centuries of history and success behind it to collapse, and even send home tens of thousands of workers.

- In the Matrix, a single hacker (a person who uses computers to gain unauthorized access to data) can break through the most sophisticated security system in the world, humiliating someone who was considered just

a moment earlier untouchable and impregnable, in front of the entire global village.

The Matrix is such an interconnected, liquid, unstable world that a single man, if chosen and prepared directly by God, could become:

- the informant about the perfidious secrets of the prince of the Matrix;

- the “terrorist”(according to the false Matrixian propaganda) who frightens the entire host of demons, the dark commanders of the Matrix;

– the “cracker” of the machine of evil that wants to cruelly govern the entire planet Earth;

– the “hacker” that makes the walls of protection of the haughty and self-exalted Matrix crumble ruinously.

Yes, if God desires it, then even a single postman can light up the four corners of this liquid world, bringing the last letter of the Creator to His creatures, warning them in time of the fall of the Matrix to bring them to safety.

It really is a liquid world in which the last wave is about to come and change everything.

Resuscitation

Away with the mental chains

My child, come out of the Matrix and abandon the concept of me as cold, cynical and angry, as well as vindictive, heavenly father who considers justice not as by GRACE (regalo ex nihilo), but as something that must be paid with WORKS (fake do ut des gift) done by someone.

My child, come out of the Matrix and stop listening to the smooth voices that for thousands of years have infiltrated the minds of you creatures with doubts about my nature, I, who am life and love.

My child, come out of the Matrix and stop believing that even though my nature is PURE life, I can desire/require death, and that even though I am PURE love, I can desire/require something in exchange for my forgiveness.

My child, come out of the Matrix and refuse the mental chains represented by the fear of some mysterious “god of evil” with whom I have been fighting for thousands of years, an almost omnipotent being who has always taken the human race hostage, asking me, as legitimate father, a ransom price, otherwise...

My child, come out of the Matrix and let go of the image you hold in your head of me, the divine father who before embracing you asks you to show me your merits (or those of a substitute). Stop it, my dear child.

My child, come out of the Matrix and let yourself be freed from this mental prison called the Matrix in which evil dominates over good, in which the impossible promised by me in my Word (your polestar) remains impossible, where the life given by me is (and always will be) suffocated by the shadow of death, where the love that I offer

always and in every situation seeks its own profit and where, finally, DEBT reigns.

My child, come out of the Matrix and do a general reset of your mental map which many years before your birth was inculcated in the minds of your parents and ancestors with the sad lie that they were alone, abandoned orphans... left to chance, or at best, to their own destiny.

My child, return home and believe in me, the omnipotent God who created the heavens and the earth exactly as I do with forgiveness, CREDIT which does not have to be earned or paid/expiated.

My child, return home and rediscover the meaning of your existence in the very soon-to-be reunion with me, your heavenly father, who gave you the breath of life and loved you even before you saw the light of day.

My child, return home and allow your conscience to be born again in my liberty, your body to rediscover the harmony and perfection created by me, and your soul to breathe my breath of life... forever.

My child, return home and take flight, release the fears and insecurity that every creature who believes they are an orphan inevitably harbors in their innermost being, recognize with your heart and mind that you are my child, the child of the King of kings, Lord of lords, governor of the entire universe, the only one who is really immortal and omnipotent. Begin to take flight my child!

My child, "Come out of the Matrix" is the cry of love that the I Creator launch to you my beloved creature, you who in the garden of Eden (naïve as a sheep) got lost as you wandered from your own heavenly Father, venturing along paths that seemed stimulating and, above all, that promised false evolution and enlightenment of the human race, but in the end turned out only to be a dead end.

Turn back, my child. Leave the lying Matrix and come back to my arms. It doesn't matter what you have done in your life, if you have squandered every gift that I have given you since your birth. Your past does not matter. Yes, I will erase it, thus creating a different

future, once again all reunited in my heavenly home where I have always kept a place for you. And it will be as if you had never left, as if you had never abandoned me, as if you had never experienced the desperate chill of separation from me, your dad.

Yes, make a U-turn and come back to me, my child.

My home is your only real home.

Your dad

P.S. And don't worry if your brother/sister is jealous of this gift from me to you, believing themselves to be more worthy than you. He/she doesn't deserve anything whatsoever either. I hope they'll realize this soon and accept my gift which is completely free and ready for him/her.

Hypnotic propaganda

I am in a trance... a hypnotized person who is unaware that since birth I have believed paradigms preconceived by others. This happens in every sphere, including the spiritual sphere... actually, especially in the spiritual one. Haven't I always bowed, without asking too many questions, to the following deeply false and mocking paradigms?

1. what counts is being externally religious, doing the right things and observing the right rituals and / or commandments... in other words seeming like an ANGEL. It doesn't matter much if I am a DEMON, with a character more like that of the Matrix than my Creator (see COME OUT OF THE MATRIX Volume One);

2. I am an immortal soul, regardless of whether or not I am close to my Creator, and therefore it is useful (if not indispensable) to contact all the deceased souls that have left their bodies but are alive in spirit (see COME OUT OF THE MATRIX Volume Two);

3. the foundation of my existence is the search for self-exaltation, called more diplomatically “social status” or “evolution/enlightenment”, even if this brings about my supremacy over my neighbor. In short, true paradise is where the first remain first. That’s why I am willing to do anything to raise my EGO above those who come second, third, etc... just to reach the peak of the social pyramid in my society (see COME OUT OF THE MATRIX Volume Three);

4. the key to salvation and the door to immortality are represented by a mathematical (and humanly unassailable balancing of the budget, in which I venture in a do-ut-des type transaction with the divinity that governs this world and the entire universe. I bring him rituals, works and sacrifices. In exchange he changes his sense of vindication, which is covered by a cloak of pseudo-justice, into benevolence and acceptance into his Club of winners, the most obsequious, the most standardized, the most whatever.

It’s such a subtle and insidious propaganda that it takes on hypnotic connotations. A truly unconscious indoctrination that completely bypasses my reason and my critical faculties... ultimately, the intelligence given to me by my heavenly Father. A true hypnotic propaganda that bombards me from my first day of life through the infinite prison guards that I encounter during the course of my life in the Matrix. I discover with immense sadness that most of the citizens of the Matrix are not yet ready to be disconnected from this ATM of false certainties and preconceived reassurance. Many of them are so addicted to and desperately dependent on the Matrix and its rebellious spirit that they are ready to fight to defend it.

Am I ready to make a U-turn, performing what seems to my senses like a leap in the dark? But isn’t that what faith is, a leap in the dark... in other words madness (see 1 Corinthians 2:14), like Peter walking on the water with Jesus? Yes, am I ready to walk on water?

I live in a prison without bars, of which I finally know, at least mentally, the way out. But really going along the path barefaced is a whole different matter!

Pure madness

A great Matrixian prison in which I live is the fear of what others think. In order to live in peace, I feel increasingly constrained by an invisible force that is not very clearly defined, to live within a mental fence that my society defines as “normality”. If I think like everyone else, people leave me alone because I am normal. If, however, I come out from the enclosure and start to express my own personal inspiration, then I’m in trouble. It’s as if there’s some sort of gravitational force that pulls me toward the nucleus of the Matrix, represented by its idolized “standard”.

To complete this global and universal encompassing prison, the architects of the Matrix have created a human population full of prison guards ready to attack anyone who steps out of this norm/standard. This happens at the political, economic and religious levels. Yes, even the ecclesiastical institutions have their prison guards (wolves) dressed up as keepers of the truth (sheep). By now, there’s an army of prison guards that impose the Matrixian standard on one another. In short, the prince of the Matrix is modelling me, man, to a preconceived standard so that I will become easier to manage, control and dominate. These are the foundations of a worldwide tyranny, an open-air prison in which I am unknowingly prisoner and guard at the same time.

Jesus, when He came two thousand years ago, walked outside of the Matrixian normality of His times and was heavily attacked because of it. Actually, He was completely eliminated.

What makes me think that things are any different today? Who wants to make me believe that today’s prison guards are on Jesus’ side?

I have to face up to reality and admit to myself that today too, especially today, Jesus also would be labelled, discriminated against and even persecuted as a dangerous subverter of the Matrixian normality.

The Matrix offers me its standard, the wide road of normality. A downhill road that is well tarmacked with the consensus of the

many and the powerful. Jesus, on the other hand, points me to a road unknown to the man who always confides in other men and in their institutions. A narrow, unpaved road, even invisible to the human eye, because it is a non-road, an off-road with no tarmac and it is uphill because it requires that I abandon my own EGO.

It's up to me to decide whether to stay in this prison or whether to follow the footprints of freedom and salvation in Jesus, footprints that do not follow manmade roads but venture along a path that is pure madness to the Matrixian standard.

Terror

Why do the premonitions of my polestar (see Revelation 7:3/9:4 and 13:16/14:9) stress the fact that God's seal will be placed only on the foreheads of His fans while, in opposition to this group, the fans of the Matrix will be marked either on the forehead or on the right hand? What's the difference between receiving a seal/mark on the forehead and receiving it on the hand?

The forehead houses the brain, and therefore the human reason and will. Receiving God's seal or the mark of the Matrix (called the mark of the beast by my polestar) on the forehead means a willing acceptance of the group to which you belong. I thus discover that belonging to Jesus can only be voluntary... Jesus does not oblige anyone to take His side. That is why His seal will only be placed on the forehead.

Quite the opposite, the mark of the Matrix is accepted both voluntarily by those who receive it on their foreheads and also through the force and coercion of all those who will bear it on their right hands. This means that, in the end, many citizens of the Matrix will not receive the seal of God, not so much because of free choice and absolute

conviction that the theories of the prince of the Matrix are true, but rather because they will be afraid to stand against the system, which at that point will seem to control the entire world.

Yes, terror has always been the first weapon that a despot and tyrant uses to ensure the submission of his subjects. Only a few follow him out of love and conviction, and he knows it. Thus, only control and dominion over everything/everyone can guarantee him the obedience of the majority who do not love him, but fear him.

Jesus' fans are only volunteers. I cannot become one by inheritance or even out of convenience... much less out of fear (of DEBT and the consequent judgment). This choice can be dictated only out of love for my Savior and Creator. That is why the last fans of Jesus, the Omega generation, will be a courageous group of people confident in the divine protection, challenging with their very own lives, the omnipotence (merely apparent) of the prince of the Matrix.

The prince of the Matrix uses the weapon of fear and terror on all those who do not believe his lies and feel attracted to the vital light of the love of God. Do I blindly believe in the divine protection, or do I allow myself to be easily imprisoned in the mental prison of terror?

Paradigm shift

I am led to believe that I see things as they really are, that I am perfectly objective. But the truth is different: I see the world not as it is in reality, but according to my subjective view... according to my "glasses", the fruit of the education I received and my general background. When I tell what I see with my personal "glasses", I do nothing but describe myself, my perceptions, my paradigms, my mindset. And whenever others do not agree with me, I immediately think that there must be something wrong with them.

People who are completely sincere and analytical see the same thing in different ways, each one looking through the unique spectacles of their own experience.

A paradigm, therefore, indicates a model, a theory, a way of perceiving, a reference system, a mental map; in this case, it is completely personal. It is therefore my way of “seeing” the world, not only in terms of sensory perception, but also and above all in terms of the conception, comprehension and interpretation of the world. I see the reality that surrounds me with my eyes and my ideas and, over time, I get used to accepting that that reality is unmodifiable, crystalized.

This is exactly the same thing that happens in the spiritual sphere. I read the Word of God and I think that I interpret the will and face of God to perfection. I am convinced that my view of spiritual things corresponds exactly to the absolute truth.

Then an event occurs, something external that makes me change my mind about that “view” and the reality that I used to perceive with conviction in that specific way now seems different to me: it is a paradigm shift. I see reality through different eyes and reality looks new to me.

The pirate of souls

I catapult myself once more back in time to the days of the creation, the Garden of Eden and Adam and Eve. How does the old serpent, alias the prince of the Matrix, try to manipulate my mind straight after the creation of my species? By offering me a “pill” (a paradigm / mindset) that creates in me the face of a bad god who wants my harm so that he can hold himself on a higher plane than me.

“The serpent said to the woman: ‘No, you will not die at all; but God knows that the day you eat it, your eyes will open and you will

be like God...” (see Genesis 3:4). This is the completely false, lying paradigm that has been inculcated in my mind, thus manipulating the close and intimate relationship that I had, until then, with my heavenly father, alias the Creator God. This is the moment in which my mind was attacked and cracked by the pirate of souls using a “pill”... a false paradigm... a real mental prison.

And what on the other hand is the first thing that God says after Adam and Eve abandon the paradigm of their beloved Creator, to senselessly follow the paradigm of the enemy creature? He asks, “Where are you?” Yes, the thing that my heavenly father cares most about is that I am near Him. Isn’t that what happens when you love someone? To seek the closeness of one’s beloved rather than emphasizing the faults and failings... Love covers many sins says my polestar (see 1 Peter 4:8). This is what real love does. It’s not a mathematical calculation to repay/redeem a wrong suffered, but the suffering of one who loves but feels abandoned and betrayed. I will understand who God really is (and what He is really like) when my eyes and my heart can manage to see God interact with me for the love of His name and not according to my Matrixian character or my rebellious actions (see Ezekiel 20:44). I need a paradigm shift in my relationship with my Creator. To no longer see Him as cold, distant and inaccessible God, but as a heavenly father. Doesn’t His only son Jesus teach me to call Him dad in the Lord’s Prayer? So He is no longer a God who cannot be named, like that of the Jews of the Old Testament, but a really close God who stoops down to my level to show me His love more clearly, in a way that I can understand better. I can call on Him whenever I want, I can question Him when I want, I can discuss things with Him when I want... in short, like a perfectly normal earthly father. This is the father in heaven that Jesus came to show me. This is the paradigm shift that I must make... actually, that I want to make. But all this is pure madness for the Matrix.

Red pill or orange pill?

Human beings have an insane fear of change, they never want to risk changing the situation of “apathy/sleep” too much out of fear that they won’t be able to get calm again once “changed/awakened”. So, when I am faced with such a choice... what do I do?

RED PILL: I believe in the paradigm of the mathematically-correct god, the guru of the balancing of the books, the bringer of austerity and the prophet of DEBT, who wants, or even needs, me to pay for the damage that I’ve done with the red of blood (or for someone to pay for it for me)... I feel at peace and the Matrix assures me of its protection and total immunity from all kinds of worry.

ORANGE PILL: I begin to confide in the unconditional and free credit from God/my Father who loves me madly. With the orange of trust and optimism, I put myself on the line... now my life changes...

Revolution n° 4

Do I feel like an insignificant number in this world? A new world is about to begin...

Am I tired and embittered by violence of every kind? Soon the wolf and the lamb will graze together...

Do I have the distinct impression that I am being fooled and exploited by the rulers? Theocracy is about to return...

Do I feel squeezed like a lemon? The concept of both material and spiritual DEBT is about to expire.

Do I feel the need for an inner, spiritual rebirth? The pure, simple message of Jesus is about to resound.

Do I miss my loved ones who are now dead? The resurrection of the dead is about to take place.

It is now midnight in the Matrix and Jesus is about to return. Revolution N° 4: nothing will be as it was before. Everything will return to its original condition as it was when God created the heavens and the earth, and in particular me, man, in His moral image and likeness. A world in which only one pole exists... that of good and of CREDIT.

Non-violent opposition

The Matrix needs me. Without my soul, my energy, my work and my blind obedience, it ceases to exist, as if it no longer breathes. Its infamous tentacles grip me, sucking my lifeblood day after day. They crush me, holding me all my life in a comatose state that won't allow me to think or reason.

When I reach the point of wanting to use violence then I am playing the Matrix's game and the game of its astute commander-in-chief. The Matrixian institutions irritate me, they pull my hair, they empty my pockets, insult and deride me, they humiliate me, removing my dignity and freedom. They do all they can to make me fight. Once they have made me violent, they know how to handle me, because then I am like them... Actually, I have the Matrix inside me and so I am totally controlled by it and trapped in it. By reacting with violence, I become an integral part of the Matrix! The only thing that the enlightened architects of the Matrix don't know how to handle is non-violence. Yes, a Christian style character is the best strategy for coming out of the Matrix. And the abandonment of the Matrix is the end of the Matrix. Just as a prison without prisoners makes no sense. Indeed, the Matrix is not self-sustaining. It needs the fresh, living blood that it daily draws from me, an often unaware and unknowing donor. An empty Matrix, with no souls to flog, is a dead Matrix.

But a firm, strong, non-violent opposition is about to emerge. An opposition not corrupted by the virus of the Matrix. A healthy, free and audacious opposition. These fans of Jesus will not allow themselves to be bought or sold. They ridicule the Matrix with steely, non-violent non-cooperation and reveal its total dependence on the blind collaboration of its prisoners.

The truth, which is literally turned upside down compared to the reality that the Matrix shows me, is that the prisoners are actually children of the King, of the Most High and the prison is a ridiculous sandcastle.

The time has come for me to make sure I am given the royal crown that my Father has ready for me and to remove the papier-mâché chains that the Matrix would have me believe are of steel.

Lift up your voice

Even though the society in which I live tells me I am only a number, I want to FLY HIGH!

Even though the “leaders” see me as a mere “follower” to be indoctrinated, I want to LIFT UP MY VOICE!

Even though my closest friends/relatives only emphasize the risks I’m taking, I don’t want to be afraid to SEIZE THE OPPORTUNITIES!

Even though the prince of the Matrix whispers to me that I’m up to my neck in DEBT, I want to become an ambassador for the unlimited and free CREDIT given to me through Jesus from my heavenly Father!

Even though I don’t like myself when I look in the mirror, I want to ask my Creator to make the wonderful DNA in me emerge, the DNA He placed in me when He created me!

I am a golden eagle, the child of the Creator God. I was conceived to FLY HIGH amongst all creation. I must stop crawling because of the fear and anxiety passed on to me by society/leaders/friends/

relatives/... and sometimes even by myself.

Jesus came to this Earth and FLEW HIGH. Then He looked me straight in the eyes and said to me, "Follow me!" What am I waiting for to take flight with Jesus and just like Jesus?

My coronation

My polestar tells me about another very interesting premonition that exists and it involves me directly. Yes, it talks precisely about me and all the fans of Jesus in today's Matrixian times. This premonition is of the prophet of God, Zachariah (see Zachariah 3), who wrote one of the last books of the Old Testament. This premonition shows me exactly the scene in which I, slave in the Matrix, dressed in holey, dirty, smelly clothes, am washed, cleaned and dressed again by the Creator God. This is the divine premonition that promises me that I will be crowned as a child of the King. In spite of those who want to hurt me and the prince of the Matrix who has always reminded me of how bad and ugly I am, and of what I deserve, of my "unlimited" DEBT, just unlimited slavery in an imaginary place called hell. Yes, because there is no such place. The nightmare of the god who sends his children to a place where they will be punished and tortured for eternity is one of the most infamous lies of the enemy of souls.

The truth is completely different: I am a child of God and He will soon come to take me home where my coronation awaits me, together with that of all my other brothers and sisters who have decided to make a U-turn, from DEBT to CREDIT, getting back close to the source of all life. What a glorious future awaits me!

Unlimited power

The idea of reckoning and of DEBT is the creature's idea and it is completely foreign to the conception that Jesus' Father demonstrates that He has. It is therefore a false conception, brought forth in the darkness of separation from God, in the cold mind of the creature without God.

A penalty imposed teaches obedience, but it cannot convince. The Word of the true God, on the contrary, always teaches that God welcomes me, the creature. The kingdom of God is the homeland of liberty. The Matrix is the capital of tyranny and dictatorship, revenge and death in which all the subjects bow passively to the theology of DEBT. And if in the Matrix the pitiless and mathematical balancing of the budget reigns, in heaven CREDIT abounds. In the first kingdom base, grey bureaucrats spout out sentences, in the second kingdom a grace that shines brighter than the sun prevails... so bright that it makes my sins which are red as crimson evaporate (see Isaiah 1:18).

Reading the Bible in the light of the true face and character of God the Father represents the key to release the divine power held in these pages. And for millennia this power has remained trapped, a victim of my mind imprisoned by a false concept of the Creator God.

The time has come for me to come out of this prison of a god who wants me to be a slave and take flight like the birds created by the Creator God. Yes, I am a golden eagle who flies high because I have dropped the baggage of false, lying human justice. I fly really high because the love and the CREDIT from God push me beyond the limits that I thought humanly unreachable. I fly higher in the heavens; I meet my Creator and Liberator. Nothing can stop my return home and no DEBT can rob me of my Father's embrace. Yes, I can already hear His footsteps as He comes towards me, I hear His voice calling me, His powerful and loving arms holding me tight. I see His marvelous face and His magnificent smile. His eyes emit joy - uncontainable, contagious joy. His whole being emanates profound

peace and serenity.

This is my dad... a dad who is crazy about me.

Finally home...

The soundtrack for the last generation of fans of Jesus

My heavenly Father is my light and my salvation; of whom will I be afraid?

The Almighty is the shield of my life; who will I fear?

When the Matrixian zombies, who hate me passionately, attack me to devour me and strip my flesh bare, they will stumble and fall.

When the whole army of the Matrix encamps against me, my heart will not fear; when slander and persecution against me infuriate, even then will I trust.

One thing have I asked of my Creator God, and that will I seek: to dwell in my dad's house for eternity, to admire the beauty of His character and the perfection of His love, and to meditate in His house.

For He will protect me in the palm of His omnipotent hand during the days of anguish, He will keep me in the most secret place which the Matrix does not know about, causing me to fly high like a golden eagle

[Christian Style version of Psalm 27:1-5]

The end

Song about the prince of the Matrix

Dear Lucifer,

Yes, I call you “dear” because even today, despite all the evil you have perpetrated, your (and my) Creator still loves you. Doesn’t the polestar, the Bible, say that God loves sinners but hates sin? You are a sinner, probably the greatest sinner of all the creatures, but despite that, your (and my) God still loves you with a perfect love.

Many believe that you are the god of evil. This does not correspond to the truth. You are only a creature, just like me, who simply wanted to rise above his creator. The god of evil does not exist; it is only one of your inventions, just so you can become a god, a potential substitute/successor of the Creator (albeit a negative version). But there is only one immortal, omnipotent, omniscient and omnipresent God, and that is the Creator God. He is the God of good, and only of good, because my polestar says of Him that He is life and He is love.

Today the name Lucifer no longer belongs to you. It means bearer of light and was given to you by your Creator at your creation. Even if you continue to sign off with this name, it was taken away from you. Today you are sadly only Satan, the enemy of the Creator and of the creatures (yourself included).

Even if you continue to hide it from the human race, even denying it to your demon companions and, unbelievably, even to yourself, you are getting old and your strength is abandoning you. Ever since you separated yourself from your Creator, the source of all life, your life breath is slowly expiring. And yet you continue to nourish feelings of proud supremacy, blaspheming the name of your God day and

night without the slightest feeling of guilt. You are now a complete slave to your own rebellious spirit, a spirit that is leading you to self-destruction. It's useless for you to continue to hide your wrinkles, which are increasingly deep and irreversible. Your destiny is now set... it's written on your face.

Despite what they say, it won't be your heavenly Father (who inexplicably continues to love you) to destroy you. This Father of ours is life. He has nothing to do with death. Your destruction is only the most obvious consequence of your voluntary separation from Him, giver of life. Far from God, we die, but near Him, we are reborn. And your decision, by now irreversible, will soon deliver you the final blow (see Isaiah 14:9). And yet, I already know that your (and my) heavenly Father, just as His son Jesus taught me in the parable of the prodigal son, will witness your self-destruction with deep pain. What a sad thing, the old cherub, bearer of the divine light writhing and dissolving far from the same light that radiates harmony and life in all the creation.

You were created perfect... you were so beautiful. Looking at you now I'm left breathless as I note how ugly your face has become, once bright because it was in the image and likeness of your Creator. You yourself, who have the face of God carved into your memory, avoid looking at yourself so you don't commit suicide on the spot (see Isaiah 14:16).

Your plan, truly diabolical and apparently perfect, will be buried with you. Yes, your objective of deforming the wonderful, perfect face of God the Father has failed miserably. You tried, and I must admit with some success, to infiltrate the minds of your brothers and sisters of the human race with the image of a heavenly father who is angry, cold, distant and hostile. For millennia you portrayed, with really subtle, insidious tactics, a Creator with an irascible, merciless and warmongering character. However, this attempt of yours has failed! The face and character of God have once again begun to shine their beauty to the four corners of the earth, revealing your attempted

coup d'état against the King of kings and Lord of lords. The whole universe belongs to Him, and soon every creature will voluntarily worship only Him, and with joy.

Your only hope, when faced with the unlimited attractive force of the Creator's love for His creatures, was that of covering this love that is so powerful with a theory of miserable, base human justice, according to which the liberation of the human race from death (due to separation from God) could only occur through death itself... the death of a substitute (among other things, innocent), and not simply through reconciliation with the source of all life where death cannot even exist for a moment. Did God the Son, Jesus, really come to appease the wrath of His father with the payment of a tribute (His own life), or did He come to reconcile the human race with the love of the heavenly Father who is still waiting with arms open wide and tears furrowing His face after too many years have passed? God (father) who kills God (son), using His own creature as executioner, to appease Himself is truly aberrant... a true human sacrifice worthy only of the basest of demons, you Satan. Your mind has reached truly maleficent levels. But the real madmen were us men for believing that the God of life and love, the omnipotent God of the Bible, didn't have the strength and willingness to give His creature immortality (and thus forgiveness) without asking for anything in exchange. Isn't even a human father/mother capable of giving their child the best they have without asking for anything in exchange? Is it possible that we men, now light-years from the source of life and perfect love, are capable of being better parents than the God of love who gave us the breath of life? As if the source of life could have asked in exchange for what is most distant from Him: death. Isn't salvation by grace the thread running through all the books that make up the biblical canon? If this grace was purchased with the blood of an innocent, what kind of grace is that? Would this god really be better than me? When my own god is no better than I am, then it's useless... or perhaps even

less than useless. Isn't that your objective ex-Lucifer, you who now love distance from God, you who hope for evil and feed off others' suffering? (see Isaiah 14:6)

Enemy Satan, you have managed to create in the minds of us men a god of evil that is even stronger than you really are: a mere creature at the end of your life (see Isaiah 14:11). How else could we have believed that the Creator was obliged by you to pay a price for our ransom? Ransom? What ransom? You are not keeping me, a sinner, prisoner simply because you yourself are in the same prison as me and this prison is called: separation from God. You are terminally ill and you're in the same boat/prison as me with no hope of blackmail. The Creator is certainly not going to stoop to making deals with you... He doesn't need to and anyway it would go against His character, His very nature, His DNA. Enough of this exaltation, even if it is negative, of your possibilities. You are on your deathbed. And only the fact that the giver of life has not yet completely moved you away from Himself keeps you alive. But complete separation, which is what you have hoped for thousands of years, has now arrived. Your dark destiny is swallowing you up into the void (see Isaiah 14:15).

You Satan, who feel as if you are a prince of this world, a world distant from God, you who have created the Matrix, a kingdom in your image and likeness, are only dust compared to the Creator God. The Matrix, a world with a religion founded on DEBT that prays to its god, bringing sacrifices and prayers of all sorts, in the hope of appeasing his terrible wrath, is a kingdom of sand that dissolves at the first gust of wind. And in the end, the god that is worshipped in the Matrix is also a god of sand. That presumed god is none other than you, Satan (see Isaiah 14:3). You were finally realizing your dream of being crowned god. You took God's place, God's name, His appearance, but you don't have His character. You are, and will remain till your last breath, merely a rebellious soul bent on the destruction of every form of life that comes close to you, including yourself.

You should know that your old strategy, which you had already

begun to use in the Garden of Eden with Eve when you tried (alas, with success) to distort the image of the Creator in the creature and sow doubt about His real motives, has been unmasked in your own kingdom called the Matrix. From your first word in Eden to your last word today in the Matrix, there was nothing but the attempt to make the Creator of the heavens and the earth look bad, turning His CREDIT into DEBT. A lie that will be eternally damned!

Yes, ex-Lucifer, the Matrix fell at the precise moment when its citizens understood what is the true face of their heavenly Father. The Matrix, even if, together with your followers, you still don't want to admit it, has imploded... it has literally crumbled and will be no more (see Isaiah 14:5). And all its proud and haughty citizens will find themselves with a fistful of sand in their hands. How great their disappointment will be!

We fans of Jesus are not happy about how you and all your followers are going to end up, but we leap for joy for the end of evil, which has shown itself to be an ugly, fatal cancer that makes cells that were created good and perfect by the Creator God go crazy (see Isaiah 14:7). How could it be possible that within the good, beautiful and perfect creation by God, evil could spring up? Didn't God seem like He Himself was an accomplice in the origin of evil according to your false, mocking theory? If God is the only Creator, who if not He, could also have been the artifice of death together with every other form of evil? And yet, today it is clear to me that all the molecules that make up the entire universe would have remained good, healthy and vital as long as they remained in line with the divine harmonious plan, i.e. close to God. But the spark of evil was born in you the moment you altered this pre-established harmony, raising your EGO above your God. Cursed be the moment at which you altered the harmony in you, giving life to the rebellious spirit that infected the whole earth for millennia, an alteration from which every form of evil that manifested (and continues to manifest) came as a consequence in the life of every man on this planet called Earth. Only now is it clear to my eyes that

evil cannot be created. Since evil is distance from God, it is enough to distance oneself from God to experience the birth of evil.

The Creator God could have eliminated evil by force at its birth. But this imbalance wouldn't have suppressed evil for long, presenting day after day other metastases all around the creation. Harshness can only render one harsh; retribution of evil with evil can only teach evil. These infinite new metastases would have been the most obvious consequence when faced with a God who defines life but actually kills his own creature at the first sign of dissent. Can life give the opposite of itself, i.e. death? No, the God of love had no choice but to continue to be Himself, life and love, opting for a long-term solution, but one that would be certain and definitive. Only the clear counterposition between the kingdom of the Creator founded on CREDIT, on love and life, and the Matrixian constitution of the rebellious kingdom of the creature founded on DEBT, on selfishness and on death, could utter the final word in this sad story. Doesn't my polestar confirm to me that evil can only be conquered with good? Not death, not destruction or revenge, but only patient, strong love is the antidote to the virus of evil.

Satan, you still speak, you still act, you still plot in the darkness, but you are already dead. Your heart has just stopped beating and in a few moments your brain will also suffer the consequences and switch off for eternity (see Isaiah 14:19).

I must be honest... thank goodness God the Son (Jesus) came to Earth and showed me the marvelously loving face and character of the Father three-dimensionally, otherwise your plan would have prevailed. And just seeing Him nailed to the infamous cross because of your purest evil, Satan, and alas, mine too as your accomplice, caused the spark of repentance to light up in me and in the whole human race. And only the resurrection has restored to me power, joy, and unlimited hope.

The time has come to embrace my heavenly Father who has been waiting for me with arms open wide ever since I was born despite

the fact that I deserve absolutely nothing. But my dad is crazy... yes, crazy with love for me and for each of His prodigal children. And where this dad crazy with love is, there is life... forever!

A fan of Jesus who has decided to take flight

Gather together, all of you, and listen to me.
Which of them has had these premonitions?
One who I love will do my will in the Matrix and,
with his arm, on its architects.
I, I have spoken; I have called him,
I have caused him to come and I have given him success in his endeavors.
Come out of the Matrix,
run from its enlightened architects;
spread the news with a joyful voice,
cause it to reach the ends of the earth.
Say: "The Lord has redeemed His servant Jacob".

(see Isaiah 48: 14-15 + 20).



Apocalypse Angel 4.0

The pyramid

“Illumined” architects

What is the matrix and how does it work? The world is not, and does not work, as you see it. This world is an artificial system created by its “illuminated” architects. These architects have created a global pyramidal system in which they sit at the vertex and decide the rules.

All the sectors in which we operate are determined by the vertices of a shady world government. Economics, finance, health, communication, politics and religion are constructed and manipulated by people and entities that operate in secret. They create enslaving rules which they use to oppress, frighten, scare and suppress the population. They themselves are obviously above the rules they create arbitrarily.

All my fears and anxieties, all the psychological / physical / economic and political crises are induced by subtle and subliminal communication and manipulation. Nothing that is shown to me is real. Jesus always worked and lived outside of that system and, therefore, was always fought by it. He went to the people, healed them from physical, psychological, spiritual and emotional ailments. Jesus always offered a way out of the virtual world of the Matrix and offers it to me today, too.

The prince of the Matrix

The Deception

The global policy of the Matrix is decided by groups of hidden, self-

appointed men. The same goes for finance, not to mention health and the campaigns against non-existent global pandemics. And as well as all this, the mass media indoctrinate the people with the gospel according to the Matrix. Have I ever asked myself who the ruler of the Matrix is? Who governs this world of chaos and confusion?

The Bible tells me clearly that the Matrix is under the direction of the occult strategy of a being who was once the first ANGEL, and that he was the first to rebel against his Creator, becoming the first DEMON. He defines himself as the prince of the Matrix, but his aspirations are far more ambitious... This “prince” wants to take the place of the King of the Universe. But how? And in what way am I involved in this struggle between Jesus and the prince of the Matrix?

I want to find out how this self-styled prince is challenging the Creator, deceiving the other creatures, and therefore also deceiving me.

Like God?

The prince of the Matrix wants to be like his Creator and take the place of Jesus. But to win, he must get all the other creatures on his side. He desperately wants to become the undisputed king of this world by creating this alliance of rebels.

But to drive me, the creature, to oppose and rebel against my Father and Creator, he promises that I can become like God. Just as he promised my ancestors a long time ago that if they opposed the will of God (by eating the forbidden fruit), their eyes would be opened and they would be like God, i.e. immortal, he continues using the same strategy today.

How many fans of Jesus today still believe that human creatures are immortal? How is it that today this lie still manages to deceive God's creatures, making them believe themselves to be like their Creator, i.e. immortal? Can I really live forever without God?

The Word of God tells me that “...God who gives life to all things... is the only one who is immortal...” (1 Timothy 6: 13 +16).

Angels or demons?

The darkest chapters of Matrixian history are full of the annals of crimes committed by religious bigots. They had the appearance of ANGELS, of holy men, but they were really DEMONS, religious in name only. In Jesus' times, the Pharisees claimed to be the children of Abraham and boasted that they had the law of God; and yet these benefits did not preserve them from egoism, wickedness, the love of money or from falsehood. They believed themselves to be the world's greatest religious leaders but their so-called "holiness" caused them to crucify Jesus, their Saviour and mine. They had the appearance of ANGELS, of holy men, but they were really DEMONS, religious in name only.

The same danger exists for me today. At times I believe I am an ANGEL simply because I accept Christian theology even though I do not put its truths into practice. I can profess to have faith in the truth but if I do not become sincere, benevolent, patient and tolerant, I become a curse to myself and to the world... in short, a DEMON. DEMONS may bear the epithet "Christian" but they cannot manifest a Christ-like character. The great pretence, the outward forms and ceremonies, although impressive, cannot make me Christian-style, i.e. like Christ, nor can they purify my character.

Without Jesus' presence in my heart, religion is just a cold, dead formality.

The gospel of demons

The gospel of DEMONS is the gospel of outward show. It may take the form of culture and morality, of rites and sacraments, or of church practices, i.e. of philanthropy and orthodoxy. These things can become my idols; confidence in them replaces my faith in Jesus.

In the so-called "Christian" world of the third millennium there is a lot of formality, a lot of tradition, a lot of "verbal religion" when really, in my spiritual life, there needs to be something deeper and

more solid... What I need is to get to know Jesus and the power of His love, revealed on the cross, but this knowledge must be based on my personal experience!

To sign up, with my name, to the creeds of a church has no importance if my heart has not really changed... if I don't become Christian-style, like Jesus. People can be baptized church members, and apparently work with enthusiasm, doing their duties year after year and look like ANGELS in the eyes of men, and yet be DEMONS before God.

This is not about belonging to a church, or intellectual acceptance of a theory or dogma. No man can become an ANGEL without Jesus. This is reality, not form or ceremony.

The Matrixian chameleons

The DEMONS of the third millennium are very difficult to unmask. Despite not having the substance of ANGELS, they take on their appearance perfectly.

They are Matrixian chameleons who can change their outward appearance to reflect the appearance of holy men - pious and devoted.

But Jesus has revealed to me how to see beyond the false façade that has been put up in the Matrix, explaining to His fans, "You will know them by their fruits" (Matthew 7:16). So you will be able to tell by my fruits whether I am an ANGEL or a DEMON.

DEMONS try to impersonate ANGELS by dressing up in religious garments, preaching in public and acting like bringers of peace, but in reality Jesus does not know them because their fruits are born of arrogance, depravity, self-exaltation and self-sufficiency. There is no trace in the DEMONS of the humility taught by Jesus, nor of any of the other Christian-style fruit.

Jesus says, "Behold, I come quickly and my reward is with me to give to each according to his fruits" (see Revelation 22:12).

He will give the ANGELS eternal life, while the DEMONS will never exist again.

A fan of Jesus comes out of the Matrix and takes the side of the ANGELS, bearing Christian-style fruit.
ANGEL or DEVIL? The choice is mine...

The Antichris

The rebellion that governs the Matrix knows no bounds; it seeks to put its prince in the place of God, and other creatures in place of Jesus. In just the same way as the prince of the Matrix wants to take the place of his and my Creator, the place of Jesus as the only mediator and saviour is taken by other creatures.

I have heard of the Antichrist many times. The prefix “anti” does not necessarily mean “against”, it can also mean “in place of”. So the anti-Christ can be any thing or person, that is put in the place of Jesus, i.e. which offers to be my mediator and even my saviour. Jesus says, “I am the way, the truth and the life: no man comes to the Father except through me” (John 14:6). The prince of the Matrix, on the other hand, proposes various human saviours instead of or alongside Jesus.

To whom will I entrust my fate, to the prince of lies or the King of kings and Lord of lords?

The empire of the sun

The Pantheon

Washington – Paris – Rome: a temple dedicated to all the gods, to all the divinities... to the sun, the stars. Relativism... a modern concept based on ancient paganism.

Peoples, nations, tribes of different faiths, beliefs and religions meeting in a common temple Ω the Pantheon. All under the guidance of a wise divinity on earth. A global Pharaonic state, in the image and likeness of Ancient Egypt. All the tribes of the earth living under the rule of their gods, led by a supreme deity. All gathered to worship their own pagan divinities in the Pantheon on the day of the “sol invictus”. All under a new world order that guarantees false peace and prosperity. Is this my future?

Jesus has promised me something else: He loves me and will return to take home. I do not have many fathers, only one. Many impostors try to tear me away from His arms, but they will not succeed. How do I distinguish the true Christ from the false ones? Jesus speaks to my heart; the others only speak to my mind in order to manipulate it. I close my eyes, I pray sincerely and receive Jesus' authentic love. I find God in simplicity. I let myself be guided by Him... at every moment of my life. Jesus loves me and wants to protect me from His false imitators. I accept Him today, now, immediately!

The sun god

Like the ancient civilizations of Egypt, Mexico, Peru and Mesopotamia, the Maya also worshipped the sun.

The sun is the source of life and without it nothing on Earth could exist; but for the Maya the sun meant something more Ω for them it was the incarnation of a higher wisdom, a superior intelligence, the mediator of the information that radiated through the universe towards and through that mediator itself.

The Bible, however, tells a very different story about the sun god. Indeed, the Old Testament is full of references to the worship of the sun god.

“The king of Israel put down the idolatrous priests... who burned incense to Baal, TO THE SUN, the moon, the planets, and all the host of heaven” (2 Kings 23:5).

“They are no longer to offer their sacrifices to DEMONS, behind which they have gone a whoring. This will be a statute forever for them throughout all their generations” (see Leviticus 17:7).

The prince of the Matrix, the so-called serpent god, literally invented a false religious system based on the worship of the sun god. The Bible calls the worship of the sun god DEMON worship. A fan of Jesus loves the Creator (God) and not the creature (sun, stars, snakes, etc)!

Sol invictus

One of the main deities in the Matrix has always been the sun god (Sol Invictus), the divinity from a cult that originated in the east.

Even the Emperor Constantine, in his capacity as Pontifex Maximus of Rome, was a worshipper of the sun god. Indeed, it was Constantine

himself who decreed on March 7, 321 A.D. that the first day of the week (the day of the sun, Dies Solis) had to be dedicated to rest. The religion of the sun god remained in vogue up to the famous edict of Theodosius in Thessalonica on February 27, 380 A.D. in which the emperor declared that the only state religion was Christianity, banning all other forms of worship. In fact, only three years later, the day of rest, the Dies Solis, was renamed Dies Dominicus and became the official Christian day of rest.

In the Bible, the worship of the sun, moon, zodiac signs and all the host of heaven is defined as DEMON worship.

The Bible and the original Ten Commandments (which are in the twentieth chapter of the second book of the Bible) speak of another day of rest. This day was instituted by the Creator of heaven and earth at the end of creation. So, according to the Bible, this day of rest is on the seventh day of the week and, again, according to the Bible, this day will forever be a sign of Jesus' fans (see Exodus 31:12-17 and Ezekiel 20:20).

Spiritual business

The mixing of the sacred and the profane

Today in the Matrix, the business mentality has attacked every aspect of the lives of its citizens. Now, not even spirituality and faith escape this heavy, and at the same time subtle, attack.

Over two thousand years ago, the Word of God had already pointed its finger at those who consider faith a source of income. Indeed, many fans of Jesus have been led astray from his example of humility, simplicity and generosity, and they have suffered many sorrows because of their love of money which lead them to side with the DEMONS while still maintaining the appearance of ANGELS.

Men and women flaunt their angelic appearance, presenting themselves as spiritual leaders of the masses and praying live on TV, but in fact they are protagonists in the “spiritual business” developed by the prince of the Matrix.

But is the business around faith and spirituality limited to these rather obvious, superficial and coarse forms of interlacing the sacred with the profane, or is the true deception of the Matrix so much more subtle that it could, if it were possible, even mislead Jesus’ fans?

Christian Style will reveal a much more profound and dangerous strategy of “spiritual business” than the economic speculation and for-profit objectives in the ecclesiastical sphere.

The castration of the truth

The prince of the Matrix is forming a religious movement with the aim of bringing together all the religious denominations under one umbrella... his, of course. He, as well as “prince”, describes himself as the bearer of light and knowledge.

Where does the dangerous deception lie for the fans of Jesus who are part of various religious denominations?

This movement, just like its creator, hides its true DEMONIC face behind the mask of an ANGEL. In the name of the peace, unity and brotherhood of all mankind, it calls for the spiritual goods contained in the Word of God and the Biblical truths to be renounced in order to embrace a single faith and creed that is nothing but a castration of the truth. Those who accept this “spiritual message”, which is nothing but a spiritual void, are promised a new era of peace, greater knowledge and spirituality on this earth.

But many years ago, the prophets of God had already revealed the strategies of these false prophets, saying, “They have treated lightly the problem of my people saying: “Peace, peace”, while there is no peace” (Jeremiah 6:14). And again, “No peace for DEMONS, says God” (see Isaiah 57:21). What is more important to me, seeking unity with the Matrix or being faithful to Jesus?

Apocalypse

The 666 virus

Confusion, disorientation, uncertainty, fear, insecurity, disease, depression. There is darkness in this world. Every morning I wake up oppressed by common and global existential questions: Who am I? Where do I come from? Where am I going? What is the meaning of my life? The children of this world are confused - morally, spiritually and mentally.

The children of this world are manipulated and enslaved in body, mind and spirit by the great puppet masters of the Matrix - the tyrants of the world.

There is a virus that has affected all of humanity: distance from God. This virus causes fear, mistrust, insecurity, resentment, hatred, envy, jealousy and greed. These spiritual conditions are the source of disease, depression, war, conflict, evil, inequality, hunger and death. Whenever I browse a newspaper, watch the news, look people in the eye, or go out on the streets at night, I realize how dangerous the virus has become. The world has become almost unbearable. I'm tired of seeing images of blood, evil, exploited children, women raped, people starving to death, people crowding pharmacies and hospitals, young victims of alcohol and drugs, continual injustice and social inequality.

Avatar

The avatar religion

In the Hindu religion, an AVATAR is a physical body taken on by God. The word means “descent” and in various religious traditions it is the deliberate incarnation of the Lord himself in a physical body in order to perform certain tasks.

In the Matrix, more and more spiritualist and mystical movements are taking shape in which all religions and all Christs are united. Among the Matrixian beliefs there is one according to which even Jesus is one of the many AVATARS to descend to earth.

Jesus is described several times in the Bible as the only begotten son of God. The prince of the Matrix, by contrast, wants me to believe that Jesus is one of the many AVATARS, one of the many physical incarnations of God on earth as Buddha, Krishna and many others.

How come more and more religions / philosophies / movies / books are falling in line with the gospel according to the Matrix rather than that of Jesus (the Bible)? A fan of Jesus must be able to go against the tide when the majority follows the Matrixian tide of lies.

Second life

The trend of the “religion of the AVATARS” is reaching really insane levels, inviting the citizens of the Matrix through apparently harmless games to actually incarnate themselves in an imaginary character by creating their own AVATAR.

The huge developments in technology have made possible the creation of three-dimensional worlds currently inhabited by the AVATARS of millions of players. The thing that attracts many citizens of the Matrix is the possibility of living a second life according to their most secret and hidden tastes and passions in a fake world with no moral rules. Here’s their chance to bring out their true destructive, lascivious character without paying the social consequences, such as a failed marriage and a criminal record.

“Give free rein to your repressed Matrixian inclinations” seems to be the most popular slogan in these virtual communities.

This message is in total opposition to the Christian-style message of character reform following the example of the only true Christ: Jesus.... The only true son of God!

Dulled consciousness

The revenues of the global videogame industry exceeded 50 billion dollars last year, a figure that clearly beats the revenues of the music and Hollywood giants, until recently firmly in first place in entertainment sales.

For a few years now, we have even started to carry videogames around in our pockets, first on portable consoles and now on our mobile phones. It's the market of the future. However, the phenomenon of video games is only part of the unstoppable rise of the games and entertainment industry.

In the future, thanks to these games and movies, carefully created to spread the Gospel according to the Matrix, it will be increasingly harder to distinguish between the serious and the playful, true and false, real and virtual, authentic and counterfeit, the sacred and the profane; there will be profound confusion of the senses... a dulling of my consciousness... the planned, orchestrated drunkenness of the masses.

The Bible already warned many years ago: “As this is a rebellious society, lying children, children who do not want to listen to the will of God, they say to the seers, ‘See not!’. And to those who have visions, ‘Do not tell us visions of real things! Tell us pleasant things, see imaginary things’ (Isaiah 30:9-10).

Matrixian entertainment

Why is the prince of the Matrix so committed to entertaining us by showing us “imaginary things”? Could it be to distract us from something important that is going to happen soon?

Two thousand years ago, Jesus Himself launched a warning for our times today, saying that just as it was in the days before the flood when people were having fun and entertaining themselves, getting on with their professional and private affairs until the day Noah entered the ark, so it will be at His return. People did not notice anything until the flood came and swept them all away. The same thing will happen again at His soon return. Then, two will be at work and one will be taken and the other left. I want to be ready, because I do not know on what day Jesus will come (see Matthew 24: 37-42).

2012

The return of the Messiah

The return of a Messiah is an issue which interests the whole world, and its spread in recent years has been intensifying worldwide; perhaps because times are difficult, perhaps because the moment of a great event really is near:

- The Maya await the return of Kukulcan;
- Hindus await the return of Krishna;
- The Hopi Indians of Arizona await the reappearance of Blue Star Kachina;
- The Shamans of Peru in recent years have been coming down from the Andes to announce to the world that the Pacha Cuti is near;
- The New Age Movement claims that a Galactic Federation (composed of men from the stars) exists and is apparently about to return to our planet to show us the way.

The Jews still await the coming of the Messiah announced in the Old Testament and according to Christian belief, too, the Messiah (Jesus) will return at the end of time. But are we sure that it's the same

Messiah? Jesus said, “Take heed that no one deceives you. For many will come in my name, saying ‘I am the Christ’, and will deceive many” (see Matthew 24:4-5).

I want to discover whether the Bible (Jesus) corresponds to the messiah of the other religions or whether I can identify some of the false Christs Jesus warned me about 2000 years ago.

The date

It is a date like many others that have passed but it has a key feature that makes it unique: many legends, predictions and prophecies from many parts of the world and many different cultures seem to have points in common and seem to converge towards 2012. The great ancient civilization of Egypt, the buildings of the archaeological site at Angkor, Indian spirituality, the Hopi legends and those of other Native American peoples, the Chinese I Ching and New Age philosophy - cultures that have never interacted have astonishingly reached overlapping conclusions and, as if in a global relay race, bring us to the same destination.

Why is it that civilisations and religions so far apart in terms of time and space all agree on one date? Will Jesus Christ really return on 21 December, 2012?

Jesus reminds us, “But of that day and hour knows no man, no, not the angels of heaven, nor the Son, but the Father only. Watch, therefore, for you know not at what hour your Lord will come” (Matthew 24: 36+42). Jesus’ fans distrust prophecies in contrast with the Bible.

The serpent

For the Maya, Kukulcan is the name of the serpent god. Mythology tells that the ancestors received knowledge through the spirit of this god and it says that one day, in 999 A.D., Kukulcan left his people to embark on a journey to the places from which he came. Before leaving, he promised to return. And the Maya await his return. 21 December 2012 will be the day Kukulcan, the serpent god, will return

to begin a new era and to restore to man the knowledge he had given him in ancient times.

The Bible tells a very different story about the enticing serpent god. Indeed, it shows the serpent as an impostor. It is written, “And the great dragon, the old serpent, called the Devil and Satan, who deceives the whole world...” (Revelation 12:9)

What do I believe in: in a new era of knowledge promised by the deceptive serpent since the days of Adam and Eve or in the eternal life in paradise promised by Jesus?

2012 A new era?

The return of a Messiah on 21 December seems to be advocated by almost all the religions and philosophies. But what is behind this date? Is it a Biblical prophecy or is it a carefully-constructed counterfeit of Jesus’ return?

A Christian-style Christian has clear ideas about the prophecies spread by a serpent and/or sun god!

A fan of Jesus is distrustful of prophecies claiming to reveal the date of Jesus’ return and promising the restoration of ancient knowledge to mankind!

The Bible tells me, “The serpent was more astute than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. He said to the woman, ‘What! Did God tell you not to eat from any of the trees in the garden?’ The woman replied to the serpent, ‘We may eat the fruit of the trees in the garden; but of the fruit from the tree which is in the midst of the garden, God said “You shall not eat it nor touch it or you will die.” ’ The serpent said to the woman, ‘No, you will not die at all; but God knows that in the day you eat it, your eyes will be opened and you will be like God, having knowledge of good and evil’” (Genesis 3:1-5).

The loud cry

Three messages for the Matrix

Jesus wants to see all His fans, currently part of many different religious denominations, united in a spiritual movement exactly opposite to that of the Matrix.

Indeed, Jesus' is a movement that puts alliance with the Creator first. The statute of this movement is basically contained in the three messages in Revelation that Jesus has for the citizens of the Matrix:

1st message: Wait for my second coming!

2nd message: Come out of the Matrix and reflect my image!

3rd message: Keep the Creator's original commandments!

The prince of the Matrix will be enraged against this movement of ANGELS, making war on those who are part of it, i.e. "those who observe the commandments of God and keep the testimony of Jesus" (Revelation 12:17), creating a movement of spiritual confusion that seeks to distort and falsify this distinct and clear cry that Jesus will launch just before returning to this earth.

Am I ready to join the global "spiritual business", exchanging my "spiritual goods" for friendship and brotherhood with the Matrix?

If my answer is "NO", then Christian Style is right for me.

First: Alpha & Omega

According to many religions / philosophies (especially Maya and New Age), time is cyclical, with no beginning or end. The world therefore

spins inexorably like a spiral. This way of understanding time as an infinite cycle means the universe can progress and constantly evolve towards infinity... NIRVANA.

According to Christianity, however, the history of the world takes place in a period of time defined by God. At the beginning of this time period I find God, who, in His omnipotence, created time and space. At the end of time I find God once again, putting an end to the history of this world with the return of Jesus.

Jesus Himself says, "Behold, I come quickly and my reward is with me to give every man according to his works. I am the Alpha Omega, the first and last, the beginning and the end. Out with the sorcerers... and whoever loves and practices falsehood" (Revelation 22:12-15). Which side am I on: on the side of Jesus' fans, or on the side of sorcerers? If I am on Jesus' side, then I'm waiting for His return.

Second: like Jesus

Jesus says that His kingdom is not of this world.

Why is it that many churches consider themselves to be of Christ but don't want to give up the kingdom of this world? Jesus says that the last will be the first.

Why is it that many spiritual leaders want Jesus' authority but don't want His humility?

The Bible says that we must become imitators of Christ. Why is it that many people want Christ's name (Christians) but don't want His character? Being like Jesus is the only thing that matters to Jesus.

God created Adam and Eve "in His image and after His likeness". The Son (Jesus) came to earth to reveal afresh the image and character of God. The Holy Spirit still operates today to transform Jesus' fans into the image of God.

What image do I reflect? What character do I have?

Jesus is telling me today, "Follow me".

But where must I follow Jesus? What can I do to be His fan?

I must follow the example of His life. So "follow me" means "be like me"... be Christian-style.

Third: the Ten Commandments

There's a big difference between keeping and loving God's commandments. The fans of the Matrix can keep the commandments as such, while calmly continuing to be citizens of the Matrix. On the other hand, you can love the Ten Commandments just by having Jesus in your heart.

The issue goes beyond mere compliance with the real commandments. It is actually about finding out whether I have established a friendly relationship with Jesus. What I need is to build a daily relationship that transforms my character. It is not enough to believe in the original, authentic Ten Commandments and to live a life according to sound principles; Jesus wants to have fans who love Him and follow Him with all their hearts.

I really keep the Ten Commandments when my outward actions spring from a heart full of love for God and my neighbour. Without such love, I would only be pretending to follow the commandments, because my actions would not be the result of a character changed into the image and likeness of Jesus, but rather the result of opportunistic, selfish Matrixian calculation. Despite the absence of such strong, internal motivation, even the DEMONS can follow the real commandments and eat the right foods, but in reality they are nothing more than unknowing fans of the prince of the Matrix.

The revolution

Politically incorrect

Jesus stated His points of view boldly and unequivocally. He would not be well-adapted to the Matrixian culture of the twenty-first century.

Describing people, especially religious leaders and intellectuals who are respectable in the eyes of our society, as hypocrites and whitened sepulchres full of dead bones, certainly isn't politically correct.

However, making undiplomatic statements was not the only taboo Jesus broke. He also revealed such strong belief in Himself and His mission that He appeared arrogant and even a "blasphemer" in the eyes of His own brothers. He believed so strongly in Himself and His politically incorrect message that He entrusted twelve rather ignorant and humble men with the mission of spreading that message throughout the world.

Who did He think He was? And who did the twelve think they were? And yet even the bloodiest persecutions that followed over the centuries against Christianity and Christians could not stop them!

In the same way, if I bear the true message of Jesus today, highlighting the compromises and injustices of the church of the Matrix without bothering about the Matrixian curriculum vitae of the religious denomination I'm facing, I will no longer be able to continue the alliances that I have perhaps formed with the fans of the Matrix.

Instead of weaving diplomatic relations with various religious and political institutions, isn't it more important to make known the net distinction between good and evil, between truth and falsehood, between Christian-style and Matrixian spirituality?

Indulgence of the false spiritual laws invented by the prince of the

Matrix, embracing the friendship of the powerful, and favouring collaboration and unity with religious institutions that have bowed to the logic of spiritual business, encourages the fans of the Matrix, opens the way for the stratagems of the DEMONS and supports the electoral campaign of the prince of the Matrix.

In short, the sophisticated diplomacy that prevails in the Matrix has little to do with the cry of alarm that Jesus wants to send to planet earth shortly before His return. This cry is a firm and final judgment of the Matrixian mentality that avoids providing certainties about religious truths and instead seeks nebulous, mystic spirituality.

The last city

In the Bible, the Matrix is constantly placed in opposition to a city... the city of Jesus.

Indeed, the Matrix is symbolized in the Book of Revelation by a prostitute, while the city of Jesus is symbolized by a virgin (a bride adorned for her husband).

The Matrix, according to the Bible, represents human pride and glory, the worship of self, rebellion against God. In the Matrix, spiritual confusion reigns. On the other hand, the city of Jesus, again, according to the Bible, represents the honour and glory of God, the adoration of the Creator, the only God. In this city, the peace, loyalty, and unity of all its citizens reign.

While in the city of Jesus the law of truth and justice is in place, confusion reigns in the Matrix. This confusion is not only doctrinal, i.e. human laws which take the place of the divine laws, but is also confusion of a spiritual nature. This spiritual confusion shows in the character of the self-proclaimed citizens of the city of Jesus. They believe themselves to be ANGELS to all effects because they respect

and observe the whole law of God, but are still in the Matrix because of their character that does not testify of Jesus at all.

And the Word of God itself points out two conditions that the real citizens of the city of Jesus must meet, “they observe the commandments of God (lifestyle) and have the image of Jesus (character)” (see Revelation 12:17).

Ultimately, the Matrix includes all those Christians who are unfaithful to their husband (Christ), while the city of Jesus is made up of all Jesus’ fans who are faithfully waiting for their fiancé. Their husband will be back soon... in fact, Jesus says: “Yes, I come quickly!” (Revelation 22:20).

I am a citizen of the city of Jesus? Before answering this question, not only must I analyze my lifestyle, I also have to consider my character!

Do I want to apply for citizenship in the city of Jesus?

DEMONS cannot enter this city and false Christians who do not comply with the will of God will never enter, neither will the false fans of Jesus who are not like Him, not witnessing by their lives, their characters and their lifestyles that Jesus lives in them. I should know that there are no temporary stay permits for this city, there are no recommendations, and there are not even any foreigners. Either I am a citizen to all effects, or I am not... I am on Jesus’ side or I am not. I either stay in the Matrix, or I come out of it. There is no third city. Jesus does not care if I am white or black, male or female, rich or poor, healthy or sick, tall or short... Recommendations are not even needed because there is no restriction on the number of citizens. Jesus only cares that I am like Him. My citizenship has already been approved. I only need to validate it with a Christian-style lifestyle and character.

The last church

Introduction

Christians today are said to be followers of Jesus Christ. Jesus, their leader, has taught me to love my neighbour as myself.

But strangely, Christianity is divided into an infinite number of churches and religious denominations. There is competition, envy, jealousy and, sometimes, hatred between these churches, which often define themselves as “the only true church of Jesus”.

Many people are troubled and seek the church of Jesus but do not know how or where to find it. They ask: Where should I pray?

Instead of telling these people the name of a church, isn't it perhaps more important to point them to the man who saved humanity?

The response of my Saviour Jesus is clear! Since God is spirit, you can worship anywhere. I can pray to and worship Jesus wherever I am, even in bed if I am sick, in the car if I am driving, at work; I can open my heart to Jesus anywhere. God is spirit, omnipresent and everywhere, and I can call on Him at any time.

I want to find out what the church of Jesus is according to the Bible.

Jesus vs the Matrix

The contrast between the church according to the Matrix and the church according to Jesus is evident, especially from examining character and behaviour. The fans of the Matrix behave like soulless automatons. Oddly, you do not even hear them speak – the Matrix speaks for them. Their decisions are made mechanically depending on the convenience of the moment, following the crowd. Their concerns are essentially materialistic and subject to the laws of the market. They pursue the sole purpose of winning here on earth.

The fans of Jesus present an entirely different image. They follow their leader spontaneously. The creativity of these Christian-style artists is in opposition to the obtuse calculations of the merchants who

all chant the same Matrixian music. The spiritual life of Jesus' fans is no longer confined to a few hours a week. Each step, every decision, every task, every thought springs from the imitation of their example: Jesus. Fans of Jesus are a nightmare for bureaucrats. They shake and disturb the status quo. They go against the current. These Christian-style characters have an independent, revolutionary personality. They feel that the return of their leader is near.

Going against the majority who follow the Matrixian ethics, the fans of Jesus are a minority who live their lives remaining faithful to the old commandments of the God of Israel and Jesus. They go against the majority who only believe in what they see and trust in their own works. These Christian-style heroes have regained the image of Jesus.

The Matrixian strategy

The lesson taught by the Bible is clear: Christianity comes from a personal and daily relationship with Jesus Christ. It is too easy to call oneself a "Christian", in other words, to belong to one of the many Christian denominations and follow all the doctrines, without being a true and authentic fan of Jesus. The Christianity of any religious denomination is meaningless without a lifestyle and character modelled in the image and likeness of Jesus, my only Saviour!

That is why the Matrixian strategy is to reassure Christians so that they stay within the walls of "temples created by man". These religious institutions often presented as "the only true church" give a false sense of security and safety, a shortcut compared to the strict requirements of lifestyle and character reform preached by all the prophets in the Bible and by Jesus Himself.

In every religious denomination, there are ANGELS and DEMONS: there has never been a religious institution in which all the members were ANGELS... holy men, nor will there ever be. The idea that a church can find salvation in its capacity as a defined religious denomination is nothing but an impossible dream.

Have I come out of the Matrix to enter the city of Jesus?

The church according to the Matrix

The church according to the Matrix is proud and self-satisfied. Material wealth and the success of its missionary, economic and ecclesiastical operations have made this church spiritually blind. It is no longer able to recognize its poverty.

The church according to the Matrix no longer believes in miracles from on high. It is building the kingdom of God here on Earth. Politics replaces religion and human reason substitutes divine revelation. In short, man takes the place of God.

The Matrixian virus is recognizable: institutionalism, policies for gaining large numbers without genuine conversions, church for church's sake, institutions which are an end in themselves. The objective is that of an immediate successful conquest, no longer looking to the future kingdom of God but to a human and earthly realm.

The church according to the Matrix is self-sufficient and does not think it needs help. But its riches are vain and false because they do not come from God... they are the cause of its poverty.

These false rich need the false beggar, Jesus, who knocks on the door pleading to be let in. The knocks are not gentle and quiet. It's like a frantic pounding. And Jesus' earnestness reveals the seriousness of the problem. The opening of this door depends only on me... ultimately, this is the door of my heart. These are my choices and my struggles. It is my response to the call of Jesus who wants to come into my life.

The divine warning

The Bible says:

Do not put your trust in lying words that echo, "This is the church of Jesus, the church of Jesus, the church of Jesus!"

But if you really change your character and your lifestyle, if you really practice justice towards others, if you do not oppress the foreigner,

the orphan and the widow, if you do not shed innocent blood in this place, and do not follow other gods to your misfortune, then I will make you to dwell in this place, in the land that I gave then to your fathers forever.

You put your trust in false words that lead nowhere. You steal, kill, commit adultery, bear false witness, offer incense to the prince of the Matrix, you walk after other gods who you did not know before, and then come and present yourself to me, in this church which is called by my name. You say: "I am saved!" So you commit all these abominations. But this I commanded you: Listen to my voice, I will be your God and you will be part of my people; walk in all the ways that I instruct you and you will be happy" (see Jeremiah 7:4-10 +23).

The church of Jesus

The church of Jesus is not the physical place where Christians gather to worship God, nor even the name of the group of people, but the assembly itself of His fans. The church of Jesus is not built with gravel, iron, cement, lime or other material, it is a spiritual institution composed of souls. The church of Jesus is a building where the bricks are His fans (see 1 Peter 2:5). This "building" is not to be understood in a material sense, then, but rather in a spiritual sense. I can be part of any institution on Earth in various ways but I can only become a member of the church of Jesus by once more reflecting His image and likeness.

Here a truth emerges: no religious denomination will be saved as such. Belonging to a group of men and women which has a rich historical and / or religious heritage, has no relevance. I have to love Jesus' commandments and reflect His character... be Christian-style. Am I still in a state of spiritual confusion?

The seal of Jesus

Many religious men who call themselves messengers of God invite me to change my name: Christian of church Y instead of Christian of church X. Unfortunately, I have come to realize that the true meaning of life is not in a name or a church. The real meaning of life is in a person: Jesus. And it is He who invites me to make a change... yes, but it is a deeper change, i.e. a change of life!

Jesus' message of love and salvation is intended to unite all His fans (no matter where they are and what name they bear), preparing them for His return. The name of the church to which I belong is not decisive because a church cannot save me.

According to Christian Style, it is much more important to understand whether the church I belong to accepts and follows the message and example of Jesus. Jesus' example invites me to reflect His image, while His message motivates me to do all of God's will. It is not the name of a church, but rather the acceptance of this message that is the true seal of Jesus.

Does my church observe all the original commandments given in the Bible? Do the members of my church really reflect the image of Jesus?

If I am a fan of Jesus, I live like Jesus. If I live like Jesus, then I have started a Christian-style life. If I live a Christian-style life, my life's purpose does not end with death.

Only those who bear the authentic seal of Jesus will inherit immortality!

The last reformatio

The last generation of true Christians essentially has an individual relationship with a person: Jesus Christ. That's what makes them fans

of Jesus... and that's why they bear the name of a person rather than a church! Too often as a Christian, I've believed and confided in a message and a church rather than a person; I've spread a message and doctrine rather than truly proclaim the gospel of Jesus.

The Bible prophesies that Jesus will shake all the churches until He has separated the ANGELS, His fans, from the DEMONS, the fans of the Matrix. *"And there will come a time when Jesus will gather all His fans from every nation and church, fulfilling His promise to bring them into HIS church"* (see Jeremiah 23:3).

Am I ready to commit to the last reformation announced in the biblical prophecies? This reformation is not an outward reform of religious denomination, but rather an interior reformation of character and lifestyle. This reformation does not ask for a change of church, but a change in character, and a return to the true commandments of God presented in the Bible. Only this will effectively demonstrate that I respect the divine law with all my mind and that I await the second coming of Jesus Christ with all my heart. Only those who accept this last reformation will receive citizenship in the city of Jesus!

The victory

The end of the Matrix

The Word of God prophesies the end of the prince of the Matrix in these terms: “What! Has the tyrant gone? Is the torment over? Jesus has disintegrated the empire of the Matrix, the sceptre of its prince and leader who furiously enslaved the people without mercy, who angrily dominated the nations without pity.

Everyone has their say and tells you: “Have you also become weak like us creatures? Have you become similar to us creatures then?” How are you fallen from heaven, morning star, son of the dawn! How come you’ve come down to the ground, you who used to trample the nations? You said in your heart: “I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God, I will climb up to the tops of the clouds, I will be like the Creator”. Instead, Jesus made you descend to the grave!

“I will arise against the DEMONS and the fans of the Matrix,” says the Lord of hosts, “I will cut off the name, the survivors, the race and lineage of the Matrix,” says Jesus.

“I will make it the domain of the porcupine, a place of marshes, I will sweep it with the broom of destruction,” says the Lord of hosts (see Isaiah 14:4-7, 10, 12-15, 22-23).

The good news

The battle between Jesus and the prince of the Matrix is on. But where

do I come into it?

I, as a creature of God, am involved in this spiritual warfare because I, as a human being, stopped reflecting the image of my Saviour, and I stopped doing the will of my Creator, thus rejecting His seal of ownership.

This is a good reason for the prince of the Matrix to claim me as his subject and to ask for my eternal death.

Must I therefore be considered doomed? God, who is a god of love, gave His only son Jesus, so that if I believe in him, I: “will not die for eternity, but will receive immortality” (see John 3:16).

The good news is this: Jesus will return and give eternal life to His fans who will become like the ANGELS, while the prince of the Matrix, along with all the DEMONS and his fans will never exist again.

The days of the prince of the Matrix and all the DEMONS are numbered!

That is Jesus’ word.

Jesus Superstar

My dear fans,

The day is coming when I will be the undisputed superstar of planet Earth. On that day there will be great mourning in the Matrix, which will be drunk with the blood of the fans of Jesus. The DEMONS will fight against me and I will win because I am Lord of lords and King of kings and those who are with me will also win... fans like you, Christian-style Christians.

Now salvation and power is about to come, the kingdom of God and my power, because they were cast down by the prince of the

Matrix, who accused my fans before God day and night. You will see me sitting at the right hand of God, and coming on the clouds of heaven with power and great glory!

Then you, my dear fan, who remained faithful to my law and have kept my testimony through a Christian-style character and life, will be caught up by the ANGELS, into the clouds along with my other fans, to meet me in the air; and so you will always be with me.

It will be the day of the last superstar of the planet earth, the only true superstar, the only true VIP:

Jesus.

The last conflict

A world war

The Matrix is flourishing more than ever. The human religious institution is drawing everyone's attention. The God of heaven, by contrast, is apparently invisible. This seems to confirm the success of the prince of the Matrix and Jesus' fans seem destined to fail.

The ambition that has always haunted the fans of the Matrix, is to join together to become like God... immortal gods. The Matrixian religious institution wants to take the place of God while remaining well-anchored in the government of human, earthly systems.

This is a real world war of a spiritual nature and this time men are not facing each other; on the contrary, all the fans of the Matrix are united in the same universal combat against the fans of Jesus.

The risk, which even I run today, is to cling to the proud illusion of not needing anything. There is no worse condition than that of those who worship the prince of the Matrix despite being in the lines of the fans of Jesus while actually worshipping a religious denomination or their own works.

Being a DEMON has its foundation here: in feeling righteous and in the sweet but firm conviction of being an ANGEL.

Have I put my trust in a Christian religious denomination or my good works rather than in Jesus?

Armageddon

Human consciousness is the last battlefield for the struggle between the ANGELS and the DEMONS, between Jesus and the prince of the Matrix.

The last crisis of mankind on planet Earth will result in a moral and religious drama which will involve everyone.

This spiritual world war between the city of Jesus and the Matrix is called “Armageddon” in the Bible.

Armageddon is the result of separation from God and Jesus. The whole earth will unite in a politico-religious alliance in rebellion against Jesus and His fans.

Armageddon indicates a crisis in the last days before the coming of Jesus - a crisis that prepares the return of Jesus.

Armageddon is to the fans of Jesus what the crucifixion on Golgotha was to Jesus Christ: the last conflict, during which God seems to hide His face and which seems to lead to total destruction. However, the end result will be eternal liberation.

Armageddon is ultimately the elimination of the Matrix. Therefore, Armageddon means “the fall of the Matrix”. Its end will come in a moment, assures the Bible!

In the Book of Revelation, Jesus invites me to rejoice in its downfall because God, by judging the Matrix, has done justice for all His fans (see Revelation 18:20).

The mark of the Matrix

As the anger of the prince of the Matrix increases, national religious laws predicted by Bible prophecy and in direct contrast with the Bible itself will be imposed.

These laws have the appearance of something that goes beyond simple laws concerning a commandment of God. They become the symbol of the churches according to the Matrix and the DEMONS who have rejected divine authority and who trust in their own works.

These laws are a strategy for universal submission to the principles of the Matrix, i.e. to save myself instead of accepting the salvation freely offered to me through the grace of Jesus. When the fans of the Matrix realize they are not able to keep the divine law, they begin to develop rules and regulations to force themselves into obedience. All this does is shift their attention from Jesus the only Saviour.

Could it be that using political means to impose religious rules, ceremonies and festivals on the world community will cause it of one accord to hand over its power and authority to the prince of the Matrix?

Could it be that the annulment of religious liberty by the Matrixian political and ecclesiastical class will, in fact, cause the world to fight against Jesus and His gospel of freedom, truth and salvation?

The secret

The Matrixian principle

Matrixian Christians believe that “living a Christian life” means striving to do good against my will, and once I have done everything in my power, Jesus will come to my assistance to finish the job. This confused idea of obedience forms the basis of the religious life of many of the fans of the Matrix.

Unfortunately, there are still many fans of Jesus who only partly trust in God and partly in themselves. While they believe they are devoted to God, in reality their faith is based on their strengths. Instead of looking to Jesus to be changed by Him in His own image, they strive to resist temptation, and try to abide by certain duties, ceremonies and religious traditions in order to be accepted by Him.

Every effort made to save my own life will fail because it interferes with the redeeming work of Jesus! When the fans of the Matrix realize they are not able to be ANGELS, they begin to develop human rules and regulations to force themselves into obedience. All this does is shift their attention from Jesus and His sacrifice on the cross.

In whom do I put my trust?

The Matrixian secret

The Matrix is not something non-religious - quite the opposite! It is something deeply religious! The Matrix is a deviant religious system.

However, it has a problem. The problem of the Matrixian religious system can be defined with one word: “fornication”. Fornication in the Bible means an intimate relationship between unmarried people. Given that, also in the Bible, the relationship between God and His people is likened to a marriage, every form of neglecting God and His law is defined as “adultery” and embracing pagan practices, festivals or beliefs is defined as “fornication”.

Within the religious system of the Matrix, two beliefs are being merged illegitimately: the concept of “salvation by grace” and “salvation by works”.

Despite preaching against doctrinal fornication (the fusion of human and divine laws or even the substitution of divine laws with human ones), these fans persist in supporting the principle of the Matrix, relying on their own ceremonies, traditions and doctrines... in other words, their own “sanctity” acquired with their own works.

I can talk about the prince of the Matrix, his pantheon, the 666 virus and his gospel. However, all this has a deeper meaning. Could it be that by

trusting in my “good works”, I am allying myself with the Matrix?

Jesus’ secret

For a fan of Jesus, the only leader is He who brings justice and salvation! I cannot do it! So only Jesus deserves 100% of the merit. I can beat the Matrixian principle (the idea that I can reach heaven by reinforcing my religious rules through constraint) by going to Jesus and accepting His free grace day by day. This is the only thing I can do to obtain salvation. I must simply go to Him and keep doing this. Jesus’ death on the cross in my place is completely sufficient to save me... my works are not needed! This is Jesus’ secret.

It goes without saying that I can go to church every week, on God’s day, while still falling into the Matrixian trap of wanting to use my efforts to get closer to heaven. That way, I refuse Jesus’ gift and choose the Matrixian principle of having to contribute to my personal salvation.

But if I stop trying to force myself to keep the divine law to earn a place in heaven, I do nothing but accept the righteousness of Jesus. That righteousness will be manifested day by day in my life through the power of Jesus which will produce a metamorphosis in me from DEMON to ANGEL.

The ultimatum

During the Armageddon conflict, the boundary between Jesus’ fans and the fans of the Matrix will become increasingly evident and distinct.

The fans of Jesus “follow Jesus, wherever He goes” (see Revelation 14:4) i.e. they walk day by day following the footprints left by their leader.

At the time of the final decision, the true character and spirit of all mankind will be revealed... and therefore my true spirit will be revealed too.

I can be sure that God will not leave me ignorant regarding this final spiritual world battle. Everyone will have their ideas clear in order to make a conscientious decision. Jesus gives me an ultimatum, “Get out of the Matrix, so you won’t be an accomplice in its sins and you will not be involved in its punishment, because its sins have reached heaven, and God has remembered its iniquities” (see Revelation 18:4-5).

And again, “Anyone who stays in the Matrix, and who accepts its mark will be punished before the ANGELS and before Jesus” (see Revelation 14:9-10).

For Jesus or for the prince of the Matrix? That is the decisive question! “Here is the perseverance of the fans who love and keep the commandments of God and reflect the character of Jesus” (see Revelation 14:12).

The ultimatum will reveal my true citizenship.

My reawakening

The key to my cell

The Matrix: the prison. I grab the bars... I shake them, I can't manage to bend them... I push against them, I shake them – nothing. I can't get out. I cry, I scream and despair. I cry for help but no one can help me because the others are imprisoned too.

The prison warden, Evil, together with his followers, the masters of this world, have no pity on me and never will. Quite the contrary. I am a slave, a number, a pawn to manoeuvre and manipulate. Desperation, solitude, poverty, hunger, pain, anger, disenchantment, delusion, sickness and death.

A light breaks through into my cell, the bars become more easily distinguishable, I recognize them one by one: guilt, resentment, fear, complexes, superstition, witchcraft, prejudice, insecurity, mistrust – my prison.

I shout... I cry out to God in my pain. There is a light. Thanks to the light I can make out a key – the key to my cell: Jesus! A simple, small, apparently insignificant, but very powerful key. A gentle, delicate power. I go towards the light, I let the light illuminate me. I start to change... my character changes, my fears vanish, my resentment does too. Prejudice, mistrust and solitude disappear. I begin to resemble Jesus. I continue to make mistakes but my heart is pure. My conscience awakens, my heart opens. I look in the mirror: I see Jesus' image on my face and in my eyes. My heart is warmed, confidence pervades my being. Suddenly I understand: I must seize the key!

I take the key, I put it in the keyhole: the door opens! The cell no longer frightens me and neither does the prison. My prison mates insult me, laugh at me, offend me. "You're crazy! You're leaving the

world we all know, where we all live.” I’m leaving the false security of the Matrix. I turn and look at them with compassion. They haven’t understood yet!

The armed guards, the soldiers, the military arrive. I’ve no way of escape! Rifles are pointed at me... I go forward, they shoot. The bullets don’t hit me. I have armour made of faith, righteousness and love. I go forward... the masters of the world arrive, huge monsters. Suddenly they pull back... they are afraid, they have seen Jesus at my side.

Evil arrives, a frightening dragon... I don’t stop but leave to Jesus the task of annihilating it in a few moments. I am in a new land: the Christian-style world where peace, loyalty, love, righteousness, faith, trust and goodness reign. I am no longer afraid... I have abandoned my prison. The gigantic, protective shadow of Jesus is over me.

Mayday

The word “mayday” is an international signal indicating that a boat or an airplane has an immediate need for assistance.

Can I admit that I’m still in the spiritual storm of the Matrix or do I continue to feel holy, rich and self-sufficient? Jesus is giving me a strong, serious, almost heartbreaking ultimatum, like someone who senses that the life of their child is in imminent danger: “I know you: you are neither DEMON nor ANGEL. Oh, I wish you were a DEMON or an ANGEL! So, because you are half-DEMON and half ANGEL, I will expel you from my city” (see Revelation 3:15-16). The emergency is even more urgent than I can possibly imagine because the risk is of dying a death that is definitive and irreversible.

Am I on the only rescue boat? That boat is the city of Jesus and the

captain is Jesus Himself. The passengers are His fans and the ticket is His seal which He Himself has placed on the forehead of those who reflect His image and love His law.

This really is a matter of life or death! I do not want to wait any longer, I do not want to risk anymore, I launch my personal cry for help: “MAYDAY, MAYDAY, MAYDAY! This is a Christian-style boat. I’m under attack from DEMONS and I’m calling for help. My position: the city of the Matrix, planet Earth. Jesus, help me escape from the Matrix.”

The vaccine

Jesus has given me the vaccine to overcome the 666 virus through His life example and His sacrifice of love: a sincere and constant love relationship with God.

I want to live as Jesus lived. I want to pray sincerely and genuinely. I wish to open my heart to my Heavenly Father. I ask Him to transform my character into the image and likeness of Jesus’ character.

I invite Jesus to take control of my life. I allow myself to be given a pure heart, sound principles, a life protected from harm.

Doing so with constancy and perseverance I will defeat the 666 virus. I will gain confidence, hope, love, forgiveness, generosity, hospitality, patience, righteousness and goodness. My depression will end, my problems will decrease and my life will have meaning again.

Jesus tells me today: “*Come out of the Matrix – defeat the virus that imprisons the world and your soul – follow my example – let me transform your lifestyle and your character – I love you!*”.

My metamorphosis

X-Factor

The Matrix: I walk the streets... I feel frustrated, unhappy, insignificant. I don't understand my role in this society, in this world. I'm not a VIP, a television personality... I lead a simple, humble, normal life. *I'm just anybody, dragged along by a uniform, standardised crowd. At times I think that the world would get along just fine without me. I'm a number, just anybody, a citizen who is managed and manipulated by an oppressive and repressive system. The spiritual, emotional and mental oppression is almost imperceptible. I'm kept under control by a thousand fears pressed on me without me even noticing it - fear of the future, of illness, of God, of death, of earthly and divine justice. Fear stops me being myself and liberating my X-Factor: my amazing potential.*

Today Jesus is telling me that I am special: a hero!

I entrust all my fears to Him and I experience a metamorphosis. My character will be forged into the image and likeness of Jesus. I experience spiritual, emotional and mental liberation. I see my energy and emotions manifest themselves in an extraordinary way. Nothing and no one can tell me who I am or manipulate my thoughts or my life. Jesus guides my life with tenderness, allowing me to manifest my strength, my uniqueness, my amazing gifts and talents. I do great things together with Jesus... I become a hero, a Christian-style hero!

The ultimate challenge

Human beings were created in God's image and after His likeness. So, originally, we bore God's seal. But, as the Bible tells me, after creation human beings grew apart from the Creator and began to reflect the image of God's enemy.

Jesus is the pure image of God the Father!

It's true, Jesus died for me... He paid for my mistakes.

But I mustn't forget the second part of God's challenge, i.e. the restoration of HIS image and likeness in His creatures. This process (called "sanctification" in theological terms) changes my life, my desires and my deepest passions.

The desire for easygoing religion, that requires neither struggles nor the renunciation of the follies of the Matrix, is in total contrast with Jesus' ultimate challenge - to model me in His image and likeness.

Do I want to let Jesus win this challenge? If I do, I must be like Jesus... I must be Christian-style!

Genetic mutation

Jesus wants to be a part of every aspect of my daily life. Jesus wants to transform me on the inside but then reveal Himself in my life on the outside. Jesus wants to change my DNA.

My outward behaviour and my lifestyle come from my inner motivations. And the inner mutation that Jesus offers me brings consequences in my family relationships, in school and at work and even in the way I spend my free time.

And just as love is God's main principle and the central theme of the conflict between Jesus and the Matrix, it is also central to what it means to develop a character like Jesus' - a Christian-style character

that is expressed in all the concrete affairs of my life.

This genetic mutation occurs where there is union with Jesus, where there is love. Love for God and for my neighbours is the true essence of being Christian-style. I cannot love God and not love His children.

What DNA do I have today?

Coming out of the Matrix

Coming out of the Matrix means no longer obeying human rules in the place of divine ones.

Coming out of the Matrix means no longer making church the doorway to God.

Coming out of the Matrix means no longer substituting faith with political negotiations.

Coming out of the Matrix means no longer trying to get to heaven with your own works.

Coming out of the Matrix means heaving the courage to question your own ideas and traditions. It also means running the risk of coming to believe in things other than those inherited at birth, being open to the truth that comes from above, even if it goes against common human ideas from below.

Coming out of the Matrix is a program for conversion from DEMON to ANGEL.

Coming out of the Matrix means focusing on one's character, rather than on one's reputation.

Coming out of the Matrix means abandoning your own image and becoming more like Jesus.

Coming out of the Matrix means ultimately being like Jesus, being Christian-style!

My rebirth

Christian-Style Samurai

Samurai means “to serve”. The Samurai lives amidst nature, loves nature, has respect for it. He has a code of honour and he sticks to it, without compromise.

The Samurai does not negotiate his values, he does not give in to blackmail, he does not respond to insults. Respect, honour and dignity are his daily bread. He lives using what is necessary and does not like superfluous things. The Samurai fights for what he loves. He does not know the smell of money, the deception of vice, the slavery of envy and evil. He lives and shares, without calculation or profit. What he eats, others also eat, without privileges or favouritism. The Samurai prays, meditates and lives in spiritual harmony. Nothing subdues him, nothing destroys him. He knows who he is, where he comes from and where he is going. The Samurai does not know offence – he lives in full respect of others and of the earth. The Samurai suffers adversity but does not give in; he falls, but he rises again – every time. He never gives up.

The Samurai does not understand the Matrix: numbers, machines, virtuality, calculation. That’s why he is fought by it.

He does what he feels inside, what he senses, what he is inspired to do, what his spirit and his heart command him to do. The Samurai is humble but he has a proud, inflexible gaze. The Matrix bends him, but it never destroys him.

Jesus calls me to live as a Christian-style Samurai. A peaceful warrior who fights with the weapons of faith, righteousness and love. A warrior of peace whose sword is prayer, whose armour is his values, whose strength is his faith. I want to live and love according to justice

and faith as did my Christian-style Master: Jesus Christ. I won't allow myself to be subdued by the Matrix: by fear, hate, feelings of guilt, evil and egoism. I will stand up and fight my spiritual battle together with Jesus! Nothing can subdue me. God is with me.

Spiritual tsunami

A tsunami is a series of waves that often originates from an undersea earthquake.

The Bible predicts a spiritual tsunami just before the return of Jesus.

"I will pour out my Spirit on all my fans: many will prophesy, others will have dreams and visions... I will show wonders in heaven and on earth: blood, fire, and pillars of smoke. The sun will be changed to darkness and the moon into blood before the day of triumph comes for the ANGELS and the end for the DEMONS" (see Joel 2:28-31).

And the origin of this spiritual tsunami will also be an "undersea earthquake", i.e. a powerful interior shock, invisible to the Matrixian materialistic eye, that will shake my most intimate being: my consciousness.

The effect of this tsunami will not be destructive, on the contrary, the Word of God foretells, "If you open the door of your heart to this spiritual tsunami, you will be saved" (see Joel 2:32).

The seal

Just as letting go of the religious security associated with membership of the "chosen people" was a painful challenge for the Jews in Jesus'

times, so it is for me today to abandon the viewpoint of belonging to the “right church” and to replace it with a character and commandments that are consistent with Jesus’ example. This is a really hard-to-digest, radical metamorphosis. Only such an internal, profound change of heart will allow me to experience real Christianity!

This is the exact opposite of the process that the prince of the Matrix went through at the time of his rebellion against the Creator. He had the image and likeness of God, but he rejected it. I, on the other hand, was born in the Matrix with a marred image, and I (as a creature who loves his Creator) have to return to reflecting the original image that my fore-parents had in the Garden of Eden in paradise.

The time has come for me to get ready. The seal of God will never be placed on the forehead of a woman or man who is not Christian-style. It will never be placed on the forehead of people who love the Matrix. It will never be placed on the forehead of people who lie and deceive.

The character of those who receive the seal of the living God must be similar to that of Jesus.

Generation Omega

I want to constantly remember that Jesus’ fans form a true and real generation, with precise characteristics and a unique, extraordinary mission - and I can be part of it!

If I have come out of the Matrix, I love Jesus sincerely and I take Him as an example to follow, then I am in the City of Jesus.

The most important question I can ask myself today is, *“What DNA do I have today? Do I really reflect the unconditional love of Jesus? Is this my top priority every day? Or am I only after immortality and the paradise promised in the Holy Scriptures?”*

If I am a genuine and sincere fan of Jesus, then I am part of the last Christian-style generation – the Omega Generation - a generation which the apostles and prophets of the Bible would have been very happy to be part of. I will have the opportunity to see things that no one else has ever seen, actively participating at Jesus' side in the last events in history that are about to occur.

What an extraordinary generation!

In writing this book, I found inspiration from other sources, primarily, of course, the Holy Bible itself (New Revised Standard Version). The other human and more recent sources (which I would advise you to read in full) were not used carelessly. On the contrary, I used the writings of others knowingly and intentionally. Below, we will try to indicate the sources used.

The last trolley out by Morris Venden

Alla ricerca di un'identità by George R. Knight

The apocalyptic vision and the neutering of Adventism by George R. Knight

Il Cristo dell'Apocalisse [The Christ of the Apocalypse] by Jean Zucher

God's solution to man's dilemma by Herbert Kiesler

Chariots of salvation: the biblical drama of Armageddon by Hans K. LaRondelle

Il grido dal cielo [The cry from heaven] by Jacques Doukhan

L'eredità di un profeta [A prophet's legacy] by Rolando Rizzo

Wer wird die Welt beherrschen [Who will rule the world] by Pierre Lanarès

Daniel and the Revelation by Uriah Smith

Christ, our Righteousness by Arthur G. Daniells

Rivoluzione in Vaticano (Revolution in the Vatican) by Martin Kobiałka

Omega, la chiesa di Dio sull'orlo del baratro by Lewis R. Walton

Viaggio nel soprannaturale (Trip into the supernatural) by Roger Morneau

Unity of the churches, an actual possibility by Karl Rahner

The end of America by Naomi Wolf

Regina di tutti (Queen of all) by Tetlow, Oakland and Myers

“Gesù di Nazareth” and “The truth about angels” by Ellen G. White

Alba Nuova [New Dawn] by Thierry Lenoir

“Il volto di io”, “La pazzia di Dio” and Rilettura dell'Antico

Testamento alla luce di Gesù detto il Cristo by Adelio Pellegrini
“2012 *la fine del mondo?*” [2012 – *the end of the world?*] by Roberto
Giacobbo

Particularly useful to me was the book *Messaggi dall’aldilà* [Messages from the hereafter] by Luigi Caratelli who I thank in particular for having allowed me to make use in my work here of the fruit, contained in his book, of his several years of research on paranormal events.

However, this booklet as a whole has its own originality and does not depend in any way on its sources. Its independence is to be found in selectivity. The sources have been useful but I was never really influenced by them. In fact, I tried to model the individual reflections in a way that would be useful for transmitting the message I wanted to convey to you and all who read it.

The ultimate objective of this booklet is to warn the world of our Saviour Jesus Christ’s imminent return. And it is much closer than the most optimistic and sincere seekers of the truth can even imagine and believe, and the prophecies contained in the Word of God warn us of the imminent conclusion of the history of this planet.

Jesus is about to return and the Bible makes this clear... Indeed, the cries come from the four ends of the earth, “Behold, I am coming and my reward is with me to give every man according to his deeds” (Revelation 22:12).

About two thousand years ago, the first Christians, believing that the second advent of Christ was imminent, greeted each other with “Maranatha,” which means “Come, O Lord.”

Maranatha, dear fan of Jesus!

The author

Final version published in 6th April 2020
Rome (Italy)

Site

christian-style.net

Blog

omegageneration.net

Facebook

CHRISTIAN STYLE



christian-style.net